

29.2
317701b
er.2
912-17
546573

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 00921 3429

GENEALOGY

929.2

B317701B

SER.2

1912-1917

29.2
3177
er.2
912-
5465

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume I.

SEPTEMBER, 1912

Number 1



Series 2

Vol 1 - 5

1912 - 1917

The First Congregational Church, Whitman, Mass.

The Church in which our Annual Meeting was held is at Whitman, Mass. This town was originally the south part of Abington, becoming a separate town in 1875. Abington was settled in 1669, having a steady growth for a century, about which time a considerable emigration took place to Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont and Western Massachusetts, the towns of Cummington and Plainfield being largely settled by people from this locality.

The people of Abington were intensely loyal in the Revolutionary days, almost

every man capable of bearing arms being in the service. In the Civil War the town, having early espoused the abolition cause, furnished an exceptionally large quota of men. A large boulder was placed in Island Grove in 1909 with a bronze plate inscribed in memory of the early abolition workers. The First Congregational Church of Whitman was organized in 1807 and the edifice was erected the same year. Enlarged and remodeled at various times, it is a very attractive place of worship.



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2012

<http://archive.org/details/batesbulletinv15bate>

BATES RECORDS AT HARTLAND, CONN.

Baptisms, First Church, Hartland

Children of John and Chloe Bates.

Aholibamah, July 10, 1774.

Sarah, July 10, 1774.

John, July 10, 1774.

Chloe, Jan. 15, 1775.

Mary, —, 1781.

Baptisms, Second Church

Children of Aaron and Sarah Bates.

James, June 29, 1783.

Sarah, June 29, 1783.

Aurelia, July 4, 1784.

Sabina, Jan. 6, 1793.

Children of Phineas and Esther Bates.

Sarah, June 30, 1782.

Stephen, June 30, 1782.

Asher, June 30, 1782.

Phineas, June 30, 1782.

Phebe, May 20, 1787.

Children of Hinsdale and Hannah Bates.

Nathan, November 16, 1783.

Esther, November 16, 1783.

Hinsdale, June 5, 1785.

Lyman, March 30, 1788.

Dennis, June 27, 1790.

Lois, October 14, 1792.

Children of Elisha and Concurrence Bates.

John, Sept. 23, 1798.

Linus, Sept. 23, 1798.

Charles Chipman, May 25, 1800.

Sarah, March 14, 1802.

Children of Samuel and Hannah Bates.

Hannah, February 28, 1795.

Daniel, September 20, 1801.

Child of Samuel Jr. and Mary Bates.

Eliza, April 28, 1805.

Children of Stephen and Matilda (Beach)

Moses, October 7, 1804. [Bates]

Eunice, November 2, 1806.

Abner, January 12, 1813.

Ira, October 2, 1817.

Clarissa, October 2, 1817.

Daniel, October 2, 1817.

Elias, October 2, 1817.

Howell, October 2, 1817.

BATES MARRIAGES

Lyman Bates and Betty Smith, both of Hartland, April 3, 1811.

Stephen Bates and Matilda Beach, both of Hartland, November 16, 1803.

Samuel Bates, Jr. and Eunice Nichols, both of Hartland, February 13, 1804.

Stephen R. Bates & Orcencia R. Banning, both of Hartland, May 3, 1871.

BATES DEATHS

From Second Church Records

Hinsdale, son of Hinsdale, June 7, 1788.

Infant of Elihu, March 6, 1794.

Wife of Capt. Oliver, February 19, 1795.

Infant of Samuel Jr., March 2, 1795.

Capt. Oliver, April 21, 1798, age 64.

Hannah, wife of Samuel Jr., February 28, 1800.

Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Jr., July 29, 1803, age 25.

Charles, son of Elihu, November 9, 1810, age 11.

Jared, son of Elihu, Apr. 11, 1813, age 3.

Samuel, November 10, 1815, age 73.

Rebecca, Jan. 3, 1822, age 84.

Clarissa, daughter of Stephen, Dec. 29, 1834, age 27.

Stephen, June 30, 1846, age 67.

John, December 17, 1850, age 72.

Matilda, widow of Stephen, August 12, 1875, age 92 years, 6 months.

Abner, June 20, 1891, age 80 years, 9 months.

Howell, December 31, 1806, age 80.

Abigail, widow of Howell, October 22, 1898, age 30.

Stephen R., son of Howell, April 20, 1902, age 53.

From First Church Records

Mary Bates, died Sept. 10, 1774, age 43.

The above records are secured for us by Miss Calista A. Dean of West Hartland, Conn., a member of our Association. Many other members can help in the work of the Association by securing similar records for us, especially where the records are not in print.

Mr. J. William Atkins, 2001 Allston Way, Berkeley, California has been making a study of the family of Joseph Bates²⁻¹ (Edward²⁻¹) of Middleboro, Mass., and his wife Joanna Tinkham, and their son, Joseph, who married Eunice Tinkham, both Tinkham women being descendants of Mary Brown, daughter of Peter Brown, the Mayflower immigrant. He will furnish certified copies of this record, for one dollar, to any descendants interested in establishing their Mayflower descent.

Thomas Bates of Virginia

Charles H. Bates of Washington, D. C., one of our Life Members, sends us the following interesting sketch of his ancestral family:

The earliest of our ancestors that we can directly show connection with is Thomas Bates, who, according to tradition in our family, is one of four brothers who came to this country from England. Thomas settled in Williamsburg, Va. He was in the Revolutionary Army with General George Washington. The tradition is further that the three other brothers settled in Boston, New York and New Orleans, and that the one who settled in New Orleans went later to the Northwest.

The children of Thomas Bates, referred to above, were,

Thomas, born about 1781, married Miss Lee; was in the war of 1812, fought in Bladensburg, Md., and my recollection of the tradition is that he lost a leg in battle.

Edward, born 1783, married Kezia Wheeler of Baltimore, who was born in 1785. The youngest of their eight children was John Edward Bates, my father, born October 14, 1823; married Charlotte James Williams of Lockport, N. Y.

Amelia, never married.

Anne, married Edward Burchell.

Harriet, married — Beedle.

Other children married — Cassidy, Willham Nelson Brown, Melville (?) Lindsay, — Patten, — Summers, and — Steele.

I believe that these families have principally lived in Virginia, Maryland or District of Columbia.

Death of James Adams Bates

James Adams Bates, of Whitman, Mass., a member of the Bates Association, was born at Weymouth, Oct. 26, 1831, a son of Asa and Clarissa (Mehuren) Bates, and died at Winthrop, Mass., April 28, 1912. He was a carpenter and builder. He was one of the oldest members of the Congregational Church and one of the charter members of Pilgrim Lodge of Odd Fellows at Abington. He enlisted at East Bridge-

water, May 18, 1861 as a private in Co. C, 29th Mass. Volunteers for a period of three years. He married three times; first, April 12, 1849, Olive Shaw; second, Nov. 30, 1865, Mrs. Mary W. (Foster) Hutchinson; and third, in 1897, Mrs. Ruth T. Miller, who survives him. He had five children, three by his first wife and two by his second, James Elwyn, Marcus A., Loring, Agnes M. and Fannie A. His ancestral line is Edward¹⁻² John³⁻⁴ Urban⁵⁻⁷ Asa⁸⁻⁹ James A⁸.

Bates Marriages

The delay in the publication of the Bulletin makes it possible for us to record two events which will interest the Bates Family. The Association extends hearty congratulations to the newly wedded relatives.

Married at Hartford Conn., October 19, 1912, Albert Carlos Bates and Miss Alice Morgan Crocker. Their betrothal is noted elsewhere in this issue of the Bulletin. They will reside at Hartford.

Married October 16, 1912, at Chattanooga, Tenn., Eugene Jackson Bryan and Mary Ruth Bates. The bride is a daughter of Hon. Creed F. Bates of Chattanooga, who is a member of our Association. The newly married couple will reside at Chattanooga, Tenn.

Our Membership

The incorporation of our Association has compelled a revision of our roll. We now have 151 members, 14 of whom are Life Members. The 121 members who had paid dues up to the date of the annual meeting were voted in then as members. Since that time 16 others have paid the membership fee, thus making the total of 151 members.

We take pride in the wide distribution of our membership. Our members are found in thirty states, as follows, Massachusetts, New York, Ohio, Illinois, Connecticut, Rhode Island, Maine, Michigan, District of Columbia, Iowa, Colorado, California, Vermont, New Jersey, Indiana, Missouri, Wisconsin, Washington, New Hampshire, Pennsylvania, Maryland, Virginia, South Carolina, Tennessee, Mississippi, Kansas, Minnesota, Texas, Arkansas and Oregon.



Wilford Jacob Litchfield

The new Vice-President of our Association is Wilford Jacob Litchfield of Boston, representing the Clement line. Mr. Litchfield was the first Life Member of the Bates Association and is an expert genealogist who has done considerable

research work in the Bates Family, especially among the descendants of Jacob¹, (Joshua³, Joseph², Clement¹), who was born at Cohasset but resided at Attleboro and Dudley. The full ancestry of Mr. Litchfield is given elsewhere in this issue of The Bulletin.

New Members.

The following new members have been received since the last publication of our list of members.

Mrs. Rosaletta A. Vaughn, Williamsburg, Va.
 John Ross Bates, 20 Church Street, New York.
 Samuel F. Bates, 15 W. 43 Street, New York.
 Andrew Bates, North Scituate, Mass.
 Charles A. Bates, North Scituate, Mass.
 Lucius E. Bates, North Scituate, Mass.
 James E. Bates, North Cohasset, Mass.
 Mrs. Aileine Bates Armstrong, Coffeeville, Miss.
 Charles H. Bates, Middleboro, Mass.
 James E. Bates, Whitman, Mass.
 Mrs. Ella F. Russell Ellis, West Hanover, Mass.
 Mrs. Lizzie I. Bates, South Braintree, Mass.

Frank E. Freeman, Whitman, Mass.
 Mrs. Eva L. Bates Lincoln, Westdale, Mass.
 Miss Mary R. Bates, Braintree, Mass.
 Benjamin S. Bates, Brockton, Mass.
 Rev. Lyman R. Swett, 181 Perham St., Boston.
 Frank Freeman Bates, Weymouth, Mass.
 Rev. Dighton M. Bates, Caldwell, Ohio.
 Miss Elizabeth Bates, Thayer, Mo.
 Eben E. Bates, Chebeague, Maine.

Queries.

52. Morgan and Merritt Bates, brothers emigrated from Ohio to Traverse City, Michigan prior to the Civil War. Who were they?
 C. W. B.

Famous Bates Women.

At a recent meeting of the Daughters of the American Revolution at Springfield, Vt., Miss Mary W. Ellis read a paper giving the history of the Bates family of Springfield, with especial reference to the women who have had a conspicuous part in the world's work.

Phineas Bates and his brother Theophilus, sons of Joshua¹ (Joshua¹⁻³ Joseph² Clement¹) walked from Cohasset to Springfield, Vt., in 1790, and after purchasing farms there returned for their families. The trip to Springfield was made this time in thirteen days, with a sled drawn by a yoke of oxen and one horse.

Phineas Bates was for many years a Deacon in the Congregational Church at Springfield, a man of strong Christian character. His wife was Abigail Lincoln of Cohasset, daughter of Abraham and Sarah Lincoln, a typical New England woman in character and service. Of the twelve children born to them, the two youngest, Nancy and Lydia, are the ones whose story is given in this sketch.

A young student from Andover Theological Seminary, Rev. Lewis Grout, visiting in Springfield, became very much impressed with the charms of Miss Lydia Bates, while a classmate, Rev. George Atkinson, was equally impressed with the charms of Miss Nancy Bates, with the result that when Rev. Lewis Grout was ordained at the Congregational Church of Springfield, Oct. 8, 1846, a double wedding followed the service. It was the original plan that the four should go as missionaries to Africa, but Mr. Atkinson's health forbade, so he and his wife went to Oregon, while Mr. and Mrs. Grout went to Africa.

Rev. and Mrs. Grout began work in Africa among the Zulus which was continued for fifteen years. In this work Mrs. Grout was a most efficient helper, teaching the Bible as well as all domestic arts that are so necessary to the new life of the converted heathen. When she died, fifteen years afterward, at West Brattleboro, Vt., the natives with whom she had labored sent expressions of love and sympathy to Mr. Grout, with many

tender memories of the work of Mrs. Grout. After the work in Africa was ended many years were spent in this country where her service as a pastor's wife was always notable.

Rev. and Mrs. Atkinson started for Oregon, sailing by way of Cape Horn to Honolulu and thence to Oregon, a voyage of four months. Rev. George Atkinson, soon known as Dr. Atkinson, spent forty years in the great work as pioneer preacher and statesman of the Northwest. A practical man in every way, he did much for the upbuilding of that region, and in this his wife was an able helper. Her life was one of unceasing toil and sacrifice, with the care of six children, keeping an open house for friends and strangers, and sharing her husband's public labors. The record of her life, like that of her husband, is written in the churches of the Northwest which have grown up out of the abundant labors of their hands.

—o—

Bates Deaths.

Lewis Lincoln Bates died at East Boston, August 23, 1912, aged 51 years, 4 months and 26 days. He was a son of Gorham P. Bates, of Cohasset, of the Clement line.

David Tower Bates died October 3, 1912 aged 63 years. He was a son of Lorenzo and Mary Jane (Tower) Bates of Cohasset, of the Clement line.

Honorable Ira D. Bates died at New Boston, Conn., August 5, 1912 aged 58 years. He served four years in the Civil War and since that time has been a merchant at New Boston. He has held several town offices and was a member of the Connecticut state senate. He leaves a wife and two daughters.

Mary Augusta Bates died at Cambridge, Mass., June 3, 1912. She was a daughter of William and Rowena Bates.

—o—

Post cards of the Bates Houses which have been shown in recent numbers of the Bates Bulletin are being prepared and may be obtained from the Treasurer at the rate of two for five cents or twenty-five cents a dozen.

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION,
Incorporated.

President—Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.
Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.
Wilford J. Litchfield, Boston, Mass.
Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates, Austinburg, Ohio.
Historian—Frank A. Bates, South Braintree, Mass.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.
Annual Membership One Dollar.
Single Copies of the Bulletin Twenty-Five Cents.

We are now The Bates Association, Incorporated.

The Annual Meeting at Whitman was another in the series of successful gatherings held by our Association.

Have you seen the photograph taken at the Whitman meeting? You can get one for \$1.50 of the Notman Photo Company, 3 Park street, Boston.

The membership fee of one dollar is now due from all members who did not pay at the annual meeting at Whitman. Send the money to the Treasurer, Rev. N. W. Bates, Austinburg, Ohio.

Mr. and Mrs. Edwin Bates of Beechwood, celebrated their golden wedding August 10, 1912. The five children, twenty-five grand children and four great grand children were present, with other relatives. The Association sent official greetings.

A hand-bag containing a small sum of money, gold rimmed spectacles, toilet articles and a registry card of the Association, with a memorandum of the Hotel Touraine, was picked up on August 4th, 1912, near Brockfield, Mass., by Mr. J. D. Harrington, Spencer, Mass., care of Isaac Prouty & Co., Shoe Manufacturers. If any one recognizes the property please notify him.

Report of the Treasurer, August 2, 1912.

Cash on hand August 1, 1911	\$73.28
Received from Dues: Life Members \$20; Active Members, \$122	142.00
Received from Donations	3.00
Received from Sale of Pins	17.70
Received from Sale of Bulletins	5.25
Received from Sale of Electrotypes	1.00
	\$242.23

Expended

Two issues of Bulletin at \$36	\$ 72.00
Pins	19.39
Postage, Express, etc.	15.35
Stationery and Printing	16.50
Halftones for Bulletin	8.32
Copying Records	10.00
Incorporation Fee	5.00
Hanover History	2.80
	\$149.36

Balance on hand August 1, 1912 \$ 92.87

With this issue of the Bulletin, the first since our incorporation, we begin a new series, numbering this issue Series II, Volume I, Number 1. Thus far we have published eleven issues, this issue being the twelfth. We hope soon to publish an index of the eleven issues included in the five volumes of our first series.

The betrothal is reported of Albert Carlos Bates and Alice Morgan Crocker, both of Hartford, Conn., and it is understood that they will be married before the close of the year. Mr. Bates is the Secretary and Librarian of the Connecticut Historical Association. Miss Crocker, a descendant of the early Connecticut families whose name she bears, has been the chief cataloguer in the Hartford Public Library. The Bulletin and all the Bates family extend congratulations to our Vice President.

We gratefully acknowledge the gift of six dollars from Mrs. Rachel S. Failing of Fort Plain, N. Y., five of which is for our work of publication and one for the gift to the New England Historic Genealogical Society. Are there not any more who will follow her example?

Extracts from the Minutes of the Meeting
at Whitman.

The Sixth Annual Meeting of the Bates Association was held at the First Congregational Church, Whitman, Mass., at 2 p. m., August 2, 1912. After assembling on the church steps for a photograph, the President, Frank A. Bates called the meeting to order, and Rev. W. W. Dornan, pastor of the church, led in prayer, after which Mr. F. E. Freeman rendered an organ solo. President Bates spoke a few words of welcome and then reported that the Bates Association had been duly incorporated according to instructions.

The report of Secretary and Treasurer were given by Rev. N. W. Bates and were accepted.

It was voted that the report of the Committee on Incorporation be accepted, that the Act of Incorporation be accepted, that the By-Laws as amended be accepted, and that in future this Association be known as the Bates Association, Incorporated. At a meeting of the incorporators held at 1:30 p. m., all Life Members of the Bates Association were elected Life Members of the Bates Association, Incorporated, and all Active Members of the Bates Association who had paid annual dues to date were elected Active Members of the Bates Association, Incorporated.

A paper on "Early Bates Families and Their Homes in South Abington, Massachusetts", written by Miss Clara N. Gurney, was read by Miss Leila R. Gurney, and a poem written February 17, 1792, by Betty Bates, age thirteen, was read. A duet was then sung by Mr. Benjamin S. Bates and Mrs. Lora Chandler, and later a solo by Mr. Benjamin S. Bates.

Congratulations were sent to Mr. and Mrs. Lyman Russell of West Hanover and to Mr. and Mrs. Edwin Bates of Cohasset, in recognition of the fiftieth anniversary of their marriage.

Remarks on various topics of genealogical interest were made by Hon. Edward L. Bates of Bennington, Vt., Judge L. W. Cook of South Weymouth, Hon. George H. Bates of Barnwell, S. C., Benjamin F. Peterson of Whitman, Mrs. George O. Jen-

kins of Whitman, Miss Ella T. Bates of Scituate, and others.

Officers were elected, as given elsewhere, and the newly elected President, Gardner Bates, addressed the meeting.

Letters were read from absent members, and also a letter of greeting from the Robinson Association. President Gardner Bates was appointed to convey our return greetings to that Association.

A vote of thanks was given to Ex-Gov. John L. Bates, for his assistance in the work of incorporation, to the church authorities for the use of the building, and to the local committee, Miss Clara N. Gurney, Mrs. Eugenia A. Soule, Mrs. Lora Chandler, Mr. Benjamin S. Bates, Mr. Frank E. Freeman and others who have helped to make the meeting a success.

It was voted to send twenty-five dollars to the New England Historic Genealogical Society to be devoted to their building fund, in recognition of the great assistance which this Association receives from their publications.

The following resolution was adopted by a unanimous rising vote,

"Resolved, that we extend a vote of thanks to our retiring President, Frank A. Bates, for his efficient services as President of this Association for four years. His extensive genealogical knowledge and skill have been at the service of the Association, and his untiring efforts for the cause have been of the greatest value to us. We also express the hope that for many years he will be with us in this work."

After singing "America" the Association adjourned.

Now for more Life Members! With the incorporation of our Association a degree of permanency is assured that will warrant many more of our members in becoming Life Members. Send on the ten dollars to the Treasurer. You will help the cause as well as benefit yourself.

Being now incorporated, it will be necessary for us to be more strict in requiring the payment of dues. We do not wish to drop any members. Have you paid?

Early Bates Families and Their Homes in South Abington, Mass.

The first settlement was made in the northerly part of the town by Andrew Ford, and was known as Ford's Farms. He was soon followed by other settlers, most of whom came from the neighboring town of Weymouth. Among these were James Nash, William Tirrell, William Reed, Edward Bates, William Hersey, William Dyer and Joseph Josselyn.

This Edward Bates who was among the very first settlers of Abington, was the oldest of the seven sons of Deacon Edward Bates of Weymouth, and grandson of Elder Edward Bates. Later three of his brothers, Ebenezer, Benjamin and Eleazer located near him.

The marriage intentions of Edward Bates and Silence Richards were published Nov. 8, 1712 and he was probably married in November or December of that year. His house was in the north part of Abington, near what is now called Adams Street.

At the first town meeting in Abington March 2, 1712-13, he was elected to the office of fence-viewer. Later he served the town as constable, assessor, surveyor of highways, selectman, and town treasurer and also as deacon in the church.

His eldest son, Edward, graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1738, and died less than two years later, Feb. 28, 1739-40. The next two sons, Daniel and Peter, and his only daughter, Silence, were all three married Dec. 14, 1738; Daniel to Lydia Symmes, Peter to Sarah Randal, and Silence to John Shaw. His other son, Samuel, married first, Hannah Gloyd, and second, Hannah Beal, widow of Ezekiel Reed. Samuel and his family were among those who removed from Abington to Cummington. As neither Daniel nor Peter left sons there were no descendants of Edward bearing the name of Bates left here.

Daniel's only child, Tamar, married James, son of Lieutenant James Nash, and as both she and her husband died young their sons were brought up in their grandfather's family, and were offered by him in baptism in 1774. They left many descendants.

A rather interesting story of this Daniel Bates can perhaps best be told in the words of the narrator, Mr. Cyrus Nash. He says that two ministers were engaged to preach each six Sabbaths on trial, then one was to be voted for. Those that were in favor of Mr. Thurston were to walk at the left hand so as to be counted and those on the right were for Mr. Dodge. After Mr. Daniel Bates saw that things were all in favor of walking for Mr. Dodge, said Mr. Bates, "Poor Mr. Thurston shall have one vote and I will walk for him to take off the curse," though he was as much in favor of Mr. Dodge as any other person. That was all the vote he had.

Ensign Ebenezer Bates, the third son of Deacon Edward Bates of Weymouth, was in Abington before his marriage to Mary, daughter of Joseph Josselyn, in 1715. Like his brother he held many town offices. He was fence-viewer, hog-reeve, surveyor of highways, constable, tithing man, sealer of shingles, and selectman.

Ebenezer Bates had children Ebenezer, Edsell, Joseph, Mary, Elijah and several others who died in infancy. The son, Ebenezer, married Sarah Gaines or Gardner and had children, some of whom removed to Cummington and apparently left no descendants of the name of Bates in Abington. Cyrus Nash in his notes mentions that the second Ebenezer lived and died in that part of Abington known as the West Thicket and that Edsell was drowned at sea. Edsell married Desire Hayden of Scituate. Elijah married Rachel Gloyd and with his family removed to Minot, Maine. Joseph married Sarah Petengill and had three daughters.

Eleazer, the youngest son of Deacon Edward of Weymouth, probably came to Abington later than the others. He held the offices of field-driver, fence-viewer and constable. He married Rachel Ager, sister of his brother's wife, March 7, 1735. They had no children, but Lemuel and Elizabeth, two of his brother Benjamin's children, went to live with them, when Lemuel was about nine years old. Both Eleazer and his wife died in 1750; they are buried in Mt. Zion cemetery.

He left, among other bequests, one of

twenty pounds, to the Church of Christ at Abington. Later the church voted that "Mr. Jacob Porter receive the legacy left for them by Mr. Eleazer Bates, deceased, and that he buy with it a Christening Bason and two Flagons, if the said legacy be sufficient to purchase them."

Benjamin, another son of Deacon Edward of Weymouth, married Rebekah Ager in 1726, and with his wife and three children came to Abington in 1733. He settled in the south part of Abington near the Bridgewater line. He also held several town offices. His house was built where the home of the late Henry D. Reed now stands on the bend of School Street in Whitman. It was taken down some years ago and a new one, much like the old house, was built on the same spot. In 1758, when the present School Street was laid out, it was described as a way west to Benjamin Bates' house, then south to the Bridgewater line.

Benjamin Bates' children were Benjamin, Abigail, Elizabeth, Lemuel, Sarah, Rachel, Moses, Hannah and Eleazer.

His son Benjamin, born Feb. 9, 1728, married Betty, daughter of Christopher Dyer, Nov. 15, 1759. This Christopher Dyer was said by his grandson, Captain James Bates, to have been the first child born in Abington. Benjamin's house stood a little south of his father's, almost on the Bridgewater line. He was a Lieutenant and in command of a company in the Revolution. His two oldest sons, Lieut. Christopher, and Benjamin, also served in the Revolution. In 1775 he was chosen Selectman and served for three years.

His children were Christopher, Benjamin, Asa, James and Betty. He died on March 5, 1800, in his 73rd year. He and his wife Betty are buried in Mt. Zion Cemetery. His gravestone bears the following epitaph:

"Through infancy to age I've trod
The round of seventy years
I now lie slumbering in the dust
Til Christ my judge appears."

Christopher Bates, son of the second Benjamin, was born Feb. 8, 1761. He married Mary Brown. The house in which he lived is still standing near the end of School Street and is probably the oldest

house in the vicinity. Like many other houses of its day, it faces the south.

His children were Christopher, Moses, Daniel, Jacob, Polly, Anne, Nahum and Charles. These children nearly all settled near. Christopher's house is on Auburn Street and is now owned by Mrs. Josiah Chamberlain. Moses Bates' house was on Washington Street in Northville. Daniel built near his grandfather, on the westerly side of the street. He taught school in the school house which stood opposite the end of the street under the gnarled oak tree. His brother, Nahum, who died in 1820, as a boy went to this school and drew on the ceiling a picture which he labeled in school boy fashion, "This is a bison." The school house was afterward sold and used as a shop and the picture was whitewashed over, but at length the whitewash came off and the picture was uncovered, recalling to those who saw it, the stories which they had heard their fathers tell of it.

Jacob Bates had his father's house and his two sons built close by. The new school house was built on land owned by Jacob Bates and it is now called the "Bates School."

Polly married Lebbeus Smith and lived on Bedford Street at the corner of Auburn. All but one of her five children had their homes in the same neighborhood.

Anne married Capt. Seth Gurney and lived on the old turnpike, or Bedford Street, as it is now called, about a mile south of her sister's home.

Charles, the youngest son, married Huldah Noyes, and his house, still owned by his grandson, is on the corner of School and Auburn Streets.

Benjamin Bates, son of the second Benjamin, married Susannah Reed, and his house stood a little north of the Whitman Congregational Church.

Captain James Bates, son of the second Benjamin, had his father's homestead. He was a well known and prominent man, serving as Selectman and Representative for many years. He is said to have been six feet, two and a half inches tall. He never married and was very fond of hunting. He went to the Plymouth woods to

shoot deer and his relatives still preserve some of the antlers of deer he killed there probably a hundred years ago. One of these still has a bullet imbedded in it. It was undoubtedly he whom his little sister Betty had in mind when she wrote of "hounds and foxes for hunting which many prize more than a wife."

In 1830 he made a map of the town of Abington, on which appears the proposed canal, which was to be run through the easterly part of the town. In making his surveys he used a measuring wheel to determine the length of the roads. This wheel was about the size of a large spinning wheel with handles like those of a wheelbarrow, and an arrangement to record the number of revolutions of the wheel. Some of the oldest residents of the town still remember hearing the click, click of this wheel as he went about the streets in the early morning.

Betty, daughter of the second Benjamin Bates, married Asaph Torrey Peterson, Oct. 13, 1803. Her home was on Harvard Street not far from her brothers. One of her sons went to live with her brother James, and inherited the Bates farm, on portions of which three families of her descendants still reside.

Returning to the sons of the first Benjamin, Lemuel had several sons, one of whom, John Bates, lived near his grandfather's home. He had a small tack factory near his house and must have been a shrewd observer of human nature, for he is said to have well described the difference between working by the day and working by the piece in this way: with a slow downward movement, "By-the-day, by-the-day, by-the-day;" then with a quick movement, "By the job, job, job, by the job, job, job."

The other two sons of the first Benjamin were Moses and Eleazer. Moses removed to Cummington. Eleazer had his father's homestead at the corner of School Street. His wife was Dorothy Brown, grand-daughter of the Rev. Samuel Brown, first minister of Abington.

With the growth of the town many other families have come in, mostly descendants of Clement of Hingham, so that the name of Bates is still well represented here.

CLARA NASH GURNEY.

Betty Bates hir Versies

February the 17: 1792

Both Sects attend to my fancy
in praise of the women ile Sing
Confine not to polly nor Nancy
a beggar may rise to a king

When adam was first Created
lord of the universe round
hiss happyness was not compleated
until he an helpmeet had found

he had all things for good that
wass wanting
to give us Contentment in life
both hounds and foxes for hunting
which many prize more than a wife

hed a garden So planted by nature
as man Cannot produce in this life
but yet his all wise Creator
Saw that he wanted a wife

When adam first lay in Soft Slumber
Lo their he left part of his Side
and when he awoke in a wonder
he beheld a most butiful bride

With transports he gased upon her
his happyness now wass Compleet
he thanked his bountiful maker
who had helped him thus to a wife

She was not taken out of his head Sir
for to re:gn and triumph ore man
She was not taken out of his feet Sir
by man to be trampled upon

But out of his Side She was taken
mans equil Companion to be
and when their united in one Sir
man is the head for to be

Let not the fair Sect be Despised
By man for Shes part of him Self
a woman by adam was prised
more than the world ful of welth

a man without a womans a begar
Suppose the whole world he posess
and he thats got a good wife Sir
above all the world he is Blest

The author of these verses was thirteen years old when they were written. She was Betty Bates⁵ Benjamin⁴⁻⁵ Edward²⁻¹

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 4

WILFORD JACOB LITCHFIELD, OF BOSTON

1. CLEMENT—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
 2. JOSEPH—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
 3. JOSHUA—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
 4. JACOB, born at Hingham (Cohasset) Aug. 20, 1710. Constable in Hingham, 1745. Removed to Attleboro. Was in Dudley as early as 1790, where his will was dated, July 19, 1790, but he lived near the Thompson, Ct., line, and owned land bordering on Lake Chargogagogmanchaugogogchaubunag ingamaug, called "Webster Lake," for short. He died in Thompson, Ct., July 16, 1795, and was buried with his wife in the Bates Cemetery near the fore-mentioned lake. Married at Hingham, Nov. 19, 1730, Mary or (Mollie) Clark, daughter of John and Rebecca (Lincoln) Clark. She died at Dudley, Jan. 27, 1798.

5. JOHN, born in Hingham, Dec. 4, 1748. Private in the Revolution. Captain of the Militia. Called "Squire." Resided in Bellingham, Attleboro and Dudley, Mass., and in Thompson, Ct. Died in Dudley, Dec. 12, 1834, and is buried with his wife in above mentioned Bates Cemetery. Married at Attleboro, April 26, 1770, to Chloe Fuller, daughter of Ensign Noah (in Revolution) and Mercy (Cushman) Fuller of Attleboro. She died at Dudley, July 11, 1825.

6. ALANSON, born in Attleboro, Jan. 30, 1772. Captain of Militia. Died in Webster (formerly Dudley), Aug. 22, 1842, and was buried in the Bates Cemetery. Married twice. His first wife was Comfort Robinson (married in Dudley, Nov. 18, 1790), daughter of Ensign Silas (in Revolution) and Susannah (Moore) Robinson of Dudley. She died May 6, 1814. His second wife was Levinia Brown who died April 6, 1874.

7. JACOB, born in Dudley, April 18, 1796. Captain of Militia. Died in Webster, Oct. 11, 1872. Buried in East Webster cemetery. His first wife was Sally Rhodes; (married at Thompson, Nov. 26, 1818), daughter Ezekiel (private in war of 1812) and Chloe (Bates) Rhodes. Chloe Bates, just mentioned, was daughter of Elijah (born in Hingham, Dec. 2, 1746, died in East Thompson, Ct., Jan. 22, 1821) Bates, by his wife Chloe Tyler, daughter Lieut. Moses (in Revolution) and Patience (Ide) Tyler, of Attleboro. Elijah Bates was brother to above JOHN (5). Sally (Rhodes) Bates died in Dudley, Nov. 5, 1829, and is buried in the Bates Cemetery. Five daughters, all dead. The second wife of Jacob Bates was Lydia Eaton Davis. Three sons, living and two daughters, dead.

8. CHLOE, born in Dudley, June 26, 1824, died at Southbridge, Mass., March 1, 1903. Married at Webster, Jan. 1, 1846, Libya Merritt Litchfield, born in Charlton, Mass., Aug. 4, 1819, died at Southbridge, Nov. 29, 1886, a founder of the Litchfield Shuttle Co. He was son of Captain (in militia) Comins and Sally (Blanchard) Littlefield of Charlton. Six children, three sons living.

9. WILFORD JACOB LITCHFIELD, born in Southbridge, June 2, 1867. Resides in Boston. Graduate of St. Lawrence University. Member of and engaged in the work of various genealogical and historical societies. Vice President of the Bates Association, Inc.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 5

GARDNER BATES, OF CHARLESTOWN, MASS.

1. CLEMENT. See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
 2. JOSEPH. " " " " "
 3. JOSHUA. " " " " "
 4. JOSHUA. " " " " "
 5. NATHANIEL, born at Hingham (Cohasset) October 3, 1733. Married December 18, 1760, Mary, daughter of Benjamin Hamlen, of Barnstable. Resided on Beechwood Street in a house built by his father. Soldier in French and Indian War and in Revolution.

6. JESSANIAH, born at Hingham, (Cohasset) June 29, 1763. Married July 30, 1796 Phoebe Litchfield of Scituate. She died April 13, 1849, aged 75 years. He died March 6, 1854. Farmer. Resided on Beechwood Street in a house left him by his father.

7. RUFUS, born September 27, 1799. Married January 21, 1827, Dama, daughter of John and Dama (Hill) Stockbridge. She died March 26, 1891, aged 80 years. Farmer. Lived on Beechwood Street in a house built in common with his brother Lot, where he died July 8, 1884.

8. ANDREW, born June 10, 1834 at Cohasset, (intention January 12, 1861) Eliza Ann, daughter of Charles Brown, of Scituate. Removed to North Scituate after marriage on father-in-law's place, where he resides at present. Farmer. She died Jan. 28, 1911, aged 80 years.

GARDNER, born at North Scituate, Mass., January 4, 1867. Graduated from Scituate High School in 1884. At the age of eighteen went to Boston in lumber business for ten years; since that time in real estate and insurance. Married Oct. 24, 1894, Mrs. Florence E. Hambleton, daughter of William Penn Hall of Charlestown. Member of Charlestown Improvement Association, Charlestown Business Men's Association, Royal Arcanum and Knights of Honor, Ancient Order of Workmen, Treasurer and Distributing Agent of Charlestown Poor Fund, Treasurer of First Congregational Church of Charlestown.



GARDNER BATES

We present again the picture of Gardner Bates who is the newly elected President of our Association. An extended notice of his biography was published in

the Bulletin of September, 1911, and elsewhere in this issue his Bates ancestry may be found. The Association is fortunate in securing him as its President.

Our Retiring President.

It is with great regret that the Bates Association, Incorporated, felt compelled to yield to the desire of its President, Frank A. Bates, and permit him to lay down his duties as head of the Association. The formal resolutions recorded elsewhere, in the Minutes of the Whitman Meeting, express the feeling of the Association. In ways that few can know, the success of this Association in the past has been due to his untiring efforts, combined

with his extensive genealogical knowledge. Time and strength have been given freely for the work in which we are engaged. Many of the new features have been the result of his suggestions and efforts. We are fortunate in the fact that he will continue with us in the new office of Historian.

Where would you like to have the next meeting of our Association held? Suggestions are in order. Invitations will be welcome.

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume I.

APRIL, 1913

Number 2



Isaac Comstock Bates

Isaac Comstock Bates, of Providence, R. I., died at his home, January 1, 1913. The funeral was held January 4, at St. John's Episcopal Church, the Right Reverend James DeWolf Perry, Bishop of Rhode Island, officiating.

Mr. Bates was born at Blackstone, Mass., July 27, 1843, the son of Laban and Lydia Comstock Bates. He was educated in the schools at Blackstone, Uxbridge and Walpole, Mass., and Providence, R. I. At the completion of his studies he became clerk in his father's store at Blackstone, but came to Providence in 1868 where he became a partner in the Comstock provision and pork packing house. In 1880, associated with his cousin, Louis H. Comstock, he bought out the firm and established it anew as Comstock & Co., of which firm he was a member at his death. For forty-five years he and Mr. Comstock have been partners in business.

Matters of public welfare have always attracted his interest, as is shown by his service as a

trustee of several hospitals and other public institutions. His especial interest, however, has been in art, and his gifts to the School of Design are considered worth more than \$50,000. As a director of the Providence Art Club, his interest was stimulated and he began the accumulation of canvasses by famous artists which has developed into his most valuable collection.

Mr. Bates was one of the organizers of the Bates Association, always at its meetings and interested in its work. He is a descendant of Clement Bates of Hingham, through the following line: Clement¹, Joseph², Joshua³, Isaac⁴, Laban⁵, Eli⁶, Laban⁷, Isaac Comstock Bates⁸. He married Miss Emily Mansfield, of Millville, Mass., October 27, 1870, who died September 18, 1904, being instantly killed by the running away of a horse. They had no children. All who have attended the meetings of our Association will miss his genial presence and share the sorrow of his mourning friends.

Alanson Bates

Alanson Bates died at the home of his daughter in Providence, R. I., Nov. 23, 1912, at the age of 94 years, 1 month and 5 days.



Mr. Bates was born in Bellingham, Mass. Oct. 18, 1818 and was the son of Ezekiel¹ (Ezekiel², Isaac³, Joshua⁴, Joseph⁵, Clement⁶) and his second wife, Sabra Adams, daughter of Gen. Eliakim Adams.

Alanson was the second of three boys. He made his home in Bellingham and after his wife's death, in 1906, he went to Providence to live with his daughter Sabra (Mrs. Henry C. G. Clark), but he kept his residence in Bellingham, having a room furnished in the old homestead, and came home to vote for town as well as State officers, as long as his strength would permit.

In his younger days, he intended to be a teacher and studied for that work and did teach a while, but at the death of his father considerable real estate was left the widow and the three boys. The oldest son

having left home, the other two conducted the farming.

He married comparatively late in life, his first wife being Maria M. (Burr) Bates, in 1855 the widow of Albert G. Bates, son of Elijah⁶, Ezekiel⁵, who had three children.

Mrs. Bates dying in 1858, he married in 1860 Julia M. (Brown) Rhodes, widow of Albert Rhodes and daughter of James O. Brown. The second wife had one daughter. To this marriage a daughter, Sabra Josephine was born Oct. 1, 1861. If not many children of his own, a good number to call him father.

He served three years as Selectman of the Town, 1861, 1864, 1865. This was at a time when the Selectmen had work to do, to raise men and find money to pay them to enlist in the Civil war.

In politics he was a Republican, but conservative, looking for the best men as he regarded them.

He has enjoyed life during these late years, keeping his interest in all the topics of the day and has looked forward to the Christmas and birthday reception which his daughter has planned for him since he became 90 years old.

He was in his usual health until about three weeks before his death. He got a little cold and the grip set in, developing into pneumonia, from which he died.

HENRY A. WHITNEY, Bellingham, Mass.

The Escape and Suicide of John Wilkes Booth.

The Secretary has recently received a copy of the above book from the author, Finis L. Bates of Memphis, Tenn. The book gives startling proof of the fact that Booth was not killed, as was supposed, but escaped and was identified by the writer and others at various places in the West, and that when near death he confessed that he was John Wilkes Booth, the assassin of President Lincoln. The evidence presented seems to be incontrovertible.

The Bates Association has received an invitation from the officials of the Panama Exposition to hold the meeting of 1915 at San Francisco.

Bates Marriages

At Whitman, Mass., April 2nd, 1912, Charles F. Torrey and Mrs. Caroline Lewis Bates-Danforth, of Whitman.

At Hingham, Mass., Nov. 28th, 1912, Elmer Barnard Bates, of Weymouth, and Miss Ellen E. Burke, of Hingham.

At Newcastle, N. Y., Nov. 28th, 1912, George Creel, of Denver, Colo., and Blanche Bates, the famous actress.

At Braintree, Mass., Jan. 12th, 1913, Mansfield A. Belyea and Miss Elva Spencer Bates, daughter of Henry S. Bates.

At Stamford, South Dakota, March 1st, 1913, George Robertson Davidson and Nancy Calista Bates.

The bride is a daughter of Chauncey T. and Frances Herrick Bates, of Stamford, So. Dakota, and grand-daughter of the late John Bates, of Monticello, Iowa, of the Clement line.

Mr. and Mrs. Davidson sailed from New York City, March 8th, on the "Cameronia" for a tour through Scotland and England.

The Lydd Church Organ.

A communication has been received from Arthur Finn, author of the Records of Lydd, suggesting that the Bates Family in America unite in some memorial in the church in behalf of the Bates ancestors of Lydd. The suggestion is made that the organ, now some thirty years old, needs renovation at an estimated cost of £500. Mr. Finn has been the organist for thirty years. This matter will be presented at the next annual meeting of the Association, but, meanwhile, if any who trace back to the Lydd ancestry wish to assist in this work, the treasurer will receive and forward such contribution.

Bates Deaths

Mrs. Fannie Bates Pound died at Linden, Cal., May 1, 1912, aged 83 years. She was the daughter of Capt. Jacob and Sally Bates, of Dudley, Mass.

C. Francis Bates died at Belle Island, Conn., Aug. 2, 1912, aged 87 years. He was president of the firm of Martin Bates, Jr. & Co., of New York City.

Capt. Martin A. Humphrey, of Hingham, husband of Mrs. Mary V. Humphrey, a member of the Bates Association, died Dec. 14, 1912, aged 75 years.

Amos E. Bates, formerly of Hingham, died at Dorchester, Dec. 16, 1912, aged 71 years.

Dr. William Marston Bates, of Salem, Mass., died Dec. 16, 1912, aged 97 years. He was born at Petersburg, N. Y., and educated at Waterville, Maine.

Frank C. Bates, of Somersworth, N. H., died Dec. 16, 1912.

Helen M. Bates, widow of George Bates, formerly of Cambridge, died at Abington, Dec. 30, 1912, aged 71 years.

Mary C. Bates, wife of Lorenzo Bates, of South Hingham, Mass., died Jan. 25, 1913, aged 68 years.

Emma B. Bates, daughter of George B. and Emma P. Bates, died at Duxbury, Mass., Feb. 7, 1913, aged 39 years.

George S. Bates died at Pierpont, Ohio, March 14, 1913, aged 66 years. He was born at Saybrook, Ohio.

Horace E. Bates died at Cleveland, Ohio, March 28, 1913, aged 52 years.

Mrs. Lovina Bates Eldridge died at her home in Ashfield, Mass., Feb. 16, 1913, aged 62 years. She was the daughter of Philander Bates of Cummington and of the Clement line.

Mrs. Elizabeth Bates, widow of Henry Bates, formerly of Newton, Mass., died at Brookline, Feb. 17, 1913.

Mrs. Fannie S. Whiting-Bates, wife of William F. Bates, of Hanover, Mass., died at Hanover, Feb. 12, 1913, aged 52 years.

Mrs. Alma Cool King died at St. Mary's Hospital, Kansas City, Mo., Feb. 28, 1913, aged 62 years. Wife of Charles C. King, of Glasco, Kas., daughter of the late Joseph and Nancy Bates Cool, and niece of the late John Bates, of Monticello, Iowa, and of the Clement line.

Edward Deacon, a member of this Association died at Bridgeport, Conn., Oct. 28, 1912. He was interested in Genealogy and History, having published several valuable books, among them "Bates Bears and Bunker Hill," a condensed statement of Lydd records with a consideration of the question of what Bates was killed at Bunker Hill.

Jedediah Dwelley died at Hanover, Mass., Dec. 15, 1912. He was the author of the History of Hanover, which contains so much valuable Bates genealogy.

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION,
Incorporated.

President—Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.
Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.
Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.
Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates, Austinburg, Ohio.
Historian—Frank A. Bates, South Braintree, Mass.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.
Annual Membership One Dollar.
Single Copies of BULLETIN Twenty-Five Cents.

Annual Meeting at Charlestown.

By invitation of President Gardner Bates the next meeting of The Bates Association will be held at Charlestown, Mass. This will be a convenient location, with many places of historic interest in easy reach, some of which are associated with the Bates name, as one Jonathan Bates was killed in the battle of Bunker Hill, while tradition says that a Bates was a member of the Boston Tea Party. The meeting will probably be held the first week of August, the exact date and details of the program will be announced later.

Correction of Hartland, Conn., Records

Two errors in the BULLETIN of Sept. 1912 need correction. Howell Bates died Dec. 31, 1896. Abigail, widow of Howell Bates, died aged 80 years.

A Bates Reunion at Caldwell, Ohio.

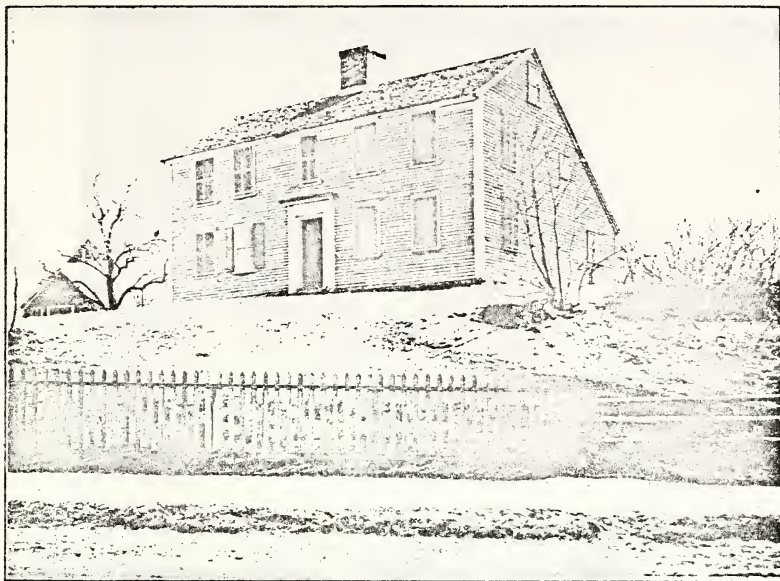
A reunion of the Bates Family of Caldwell, Ohio and vicinity will be held on September 16, 17 and 18, 1913. On the 17th a banquet is to be served. Members of the Bates Family of any line are cordially invited. Address Rev. D. M. Bates, Caldwell, Ohio.



John Bates.

John Bates, a member of the Bates Association, died at his home in Monticello, Iowa, Dec. 23, 1912, aged 79 years. He was a son of Thomas⁷, (Jacob⁶, Israel⁵, Jacob⁴, Joshua³, Joseph², Clement¹, of Hingham, Mass.) He was born at Oppenheim, Fulton Co., N. Y., April 25, 1833, removing to Iowa in 1854, where he has since resided. Mr. Bates was a veteran of the Civil war, a member of Company C, Second Iowa Volunteer Infantry; wounded and taken prisoner at Macon, Ga., spending a few weeks in Andersonville prison.

He married Dec. 28, 1865, Miss Helen Thompson, a native of Delaware County, N. Y., who survives him. Two sons also survive him, Chauncey T. Bates, of Stamford, South Dakota, and Charles E. Bates, of Wayne township, Iowa. Mr. Bates has been a farmer, holding several township offices, a member of the county board of supervisors, and has been held in high esteem by all who have known him.



The Anchor Tavern, Hingham, Mass.

The Anchor Tavern was for many years one of the famous old houses of Hingham, and was closely connected with our Bates history. It was locally known as the "Caleb Bates House" and traditionally was the original Clement Bates house. Some authorities say that the house was erected by Caleb Bates³ (Joseph², Clement¹), others say that it was erected in 1760 by Caleb Bates⁴, who was the son of Caleb³. Whoever was the builder, the house stood on the original five acres owned by Clem-

ent Bates. When Lafayette was at Hingham, in 1778, he lodged in this house. Gov. John A. Andrew occupied the house for several seasons as a summer residence. The original sign board, on which is painted an anchor, is still in existence. The building was taken down April 1885, (one correspondent says 1886), and a new house built by William O. Lincoln, whose son still owns the place.

We very much desire proof as to the builder and date of erection of this house.

Edward of Weymouth and Edward of Boston.

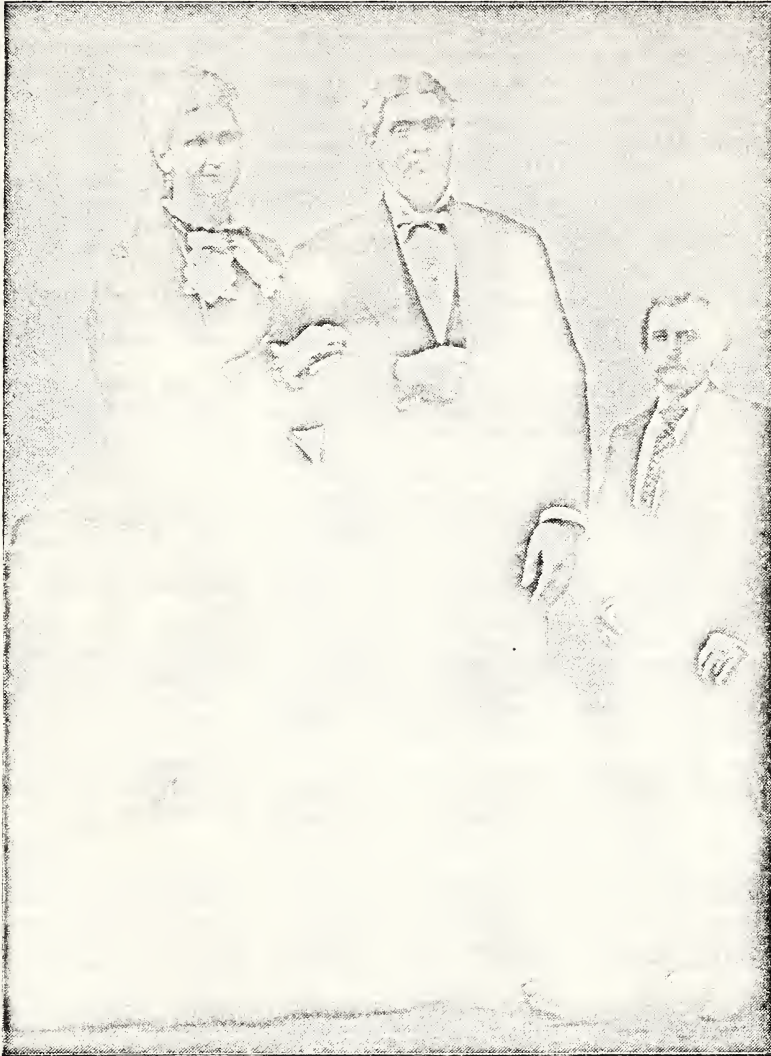
We clip the following from the Boston Transcript of September 4, 1912, as presenting one side of the Edward problem. We shall be glad to have a further discussion of the subject:

Edward Bates of Boston seems to have been a different man from Deacon Edward of Weymouth as it appears certain that the latter was a resident at Weymouth as early as 1639 and lived there till his death in 1686. I have the following items about Edward of Boston: "Edward Baytes and Anthony Harker, our brother Thomas Leveritt's menservants" were members of the First Church in

November, 1636; as a follower of Mrs. Hutchinson, Edward Bates was disarmed November 29, 1637; he was granted on June 12, 1637, fourteen acres at Pullen Point Neck, and on March 25, 1639, was selected with John "Audlyn" to complete the corn-field fence at Muddy River.

March 30, 1640, Boston records say "It is agreed that Edward Baytes (in regard of his absence at Isle Sables) shall be allowed six months to build upon his lot; otherwise he consents to leave it to the Town, his charges being allowed to the value."

"John, son of Edward Bates aged about 14 days" was baptized at the First Church January 23, 1641-2, and for three different



Capt. and Mrs. Martin Van Buren Bates

By the kindness of Rev. D. M. Bates, of Caldwell, O., we present the above picture of the Bates Giant and his wife, with a man of average size standing beside them. The picture was taken several years ago,

Mrs. Bates having since died. Capt. Bates is seven feet, four inches in height and weighed in his prime 380 pounds. His history is briefly given in the BULLETIN of April 1912, as "The Largest Bates".

offences "our brother Edward Bates was excommunicated November 20, 1642" but "upon his repentance openly confessed" he was "again received into fellowship April 28, 1644." I find no later record of this man nor any mention of his wife. The age of the son John seems

to coincide very nearly with that of the Chelmsford John who was "about 15 years old" February 1, 1656-7. John Bates of Chelmsford was surely not a son of Deacon Edward of Weymouth as stated in the Bates genealogy. G. S. S.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 6

PHILANDER BATES, OF COHASSET, MASS.

1. EDWARD BATE of Weymouth, Mass. Born in England about 1605. Settled at Weymouth as early as 1639. Elder of the Church as early as 1649. Wife's name Susanna. Died at Weymouth March 25, 1686, aged 81 years. See Bates Ancestry No. 3.

2. EDWARD, of Weymouth, born December 10, 1655; died Aug. 21, 1725. Married Elizabeth, daughter of Deacon John and Alice (Phillips) Shaw, who was born Feb. 26, 1655-6; died at Hingham, July 6, 1748.

3. JOHN, of Weymouth, born Jan. 16, 1685; died Feb. 1770. Sergeant. Married Alice, daughter of Nicholas and Deborah (Whitmarsh) Shaw, who was born April 13, 1687.

4. ABRAHAM, of Weymouth, born Feb. 29, 1724; died Aug. 7, 1806, at Cumington, Mass. Married Jan. 1, 1749-50, Sarah, daughter of Peter and Patience (Gardner) Tower of Hingham, who was born April 20, 1732; died April 30, 1807 (?) at Cumington.

5. THADDEUS, of Weymouth, born Oct. 8, 1757; died Dec. 6, 1840. Married April 1, 1784, Hannah, daughter of James and Betty (Pratt) Humphrey, who was born April 15, 1758; died Oct. 24, 1831.

6. WARREN, of Weymouth, born April 24, 1786; died March 23, 1867. Married Nov. 21, 1811, Lois, daughter of John and Lois (Pratt) Blanchard, who was born Oct. 28, 1786; died Nov. 20, 1880.

7. WARREN, of Weymouth, born May 6, 1813; died March 13, 1897. Married Nov. 27, 1834, Harriet N., daughter of Noah Vining, of Weymouth, who was born June 11, 1816; died Sept. 11, 1907. For many years proprietor of a private boarding house on Jerusalem Road, Cohasset.

8. PHILANDER, of Cohasset, born Sept. 16, 1836, at Weymouth. Married (1) April 15, 1862, Susan Caroline, daughter of William H. and Theodosia (Oakes) Stoddard, who was born June 20, 1839; died Feb. 25, 1865. Married (2) Nov. 20, 1867, Priscilla B., daughter of Luther and Martha N. (Bates) Jenkins, who was born Sept. 8, 1839; died Feb. 10, 1909. Representative 1880. Selectman, Assessor and Overseer of the Poor since 1874. Dealer in boots and shoes and manufacturer of custom work since 1861. Vice President of the Bates Association 1908-11.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 7

WALTER LOVELL BATES, OF WEYMOUTH, MASS.

1. EDWARD, See Bates Ancestry, No. 6.

2. EDWARD, " " " " "

3. JOHN, " " " " "

4. ABRAHAM, " " " " "

5. THADDEUS, " " " " "

6. WARREN, " " " " "

7. WARREN, " " " " "

8. ORRIN BRADFORD, born July 25, 1840 at Weymouth. Married Nov. 22, 1863, Susannah Lincoln, daughter of Jacob and Elizabeth G.

(Wolcott) Richards, who was born Sept. 29, 1842.

9. WALTER LOVELL, born Oct. 11, 1864, at South Weymouth. Married Nov. 7, 1888, Betsey Olive, daughter of Oliver and Adaline (Reed) Loud, who was born March 5, 1868. Selectman 1902-5. Auditor. For twenty years commission merchant at T Wharf, Boston. Now dealer in coal, hay and grain. Vice President of the Bates Association since 1911. Three children.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 8

EVERETT ALANSON BATES OF SPRINGFIELD, MASS.

1. CLEMENT—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.

2. JOSEPH—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.

3. JOSHUA—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.

4. JACOB, born at Hingham (Cohasset), Aug. 20, 1710. Constable at Hingham, 1745. Removed to Attleboro. Was in Dudley, now Webster, as early as 1790, where his will was dated July 19, 1790, but he lived near the Thompson, Conn., line and owned land on the west border of Lake Chargogagogmanchaugagog-chaubunagungamaug (meaning in the Indian dialect, "Meeting place of many nations") and called "Webster Lake" for short—a locality still known as the "Bates Neighborhood." He died in Thompson, Conn., July 16, 1795, and was buried with his wife in the Bates Cemetery near the southern end of the aforementioned lake. Married at Hingham, Nov. 19, 1730, Mary (or Mollie) Clark, daughter of John and Rebecca (Lincoln—Abraham Lincoln line—) Clark. She died at Dudley (Webster) Jan. 27, 1798. Ten children, seven sons and three daughters.

5. JOHN, born in Hingham, Dec. 4, 1748. Private in the Revolution—Captain of the Militia—Called "Squire." Resided in Bellingham, Attleboro and in Dudley (Webster), Mass., and in Thompson, Conn. Died in Dudley, Dec. 12, 1834, and is buried with his wife in the above mentioned Bates Cemetery. Married in Attleboro, April 26, 1770, to Chloe Fuller, daughter of Ensign Noah (in Revolution) and Mercy (Cushman) Fuller, of Attleboro. She died at Dudley, July 11, 1825. Two children, sons.

6. ALANSON, born in Attleboro, Jan. 30, 1772. Captain of Militia. Called "Captain Alanson." Died in Webster (formerly called Dudley), Aug. 22, 1845, and was buried in the Bates Cemetery. Married twice. His first wife was Comfort Robinson (married in Dudley, Nov. 18, 1790), daughter of Ensign Silas (in Revolution) and Susannah (Moore) Robinson, of Dudley. She died May 6, 1814. His second wife was Levina Brown, who died April 6, 1874. Fourteen children—six sons and four daughters by first wife, and one son and three daughters by second wife.

7. ALANSON, born in Webster, Jan. 26, 1798. Died in Webster, April 12, 1873, and is buried with his wife in the Bates Cemetery. He married in Webster, Dec. 28, 1819, Betsy Keith, daughter of Thomas (Captain in Militia) and Lydia (Robinson) Keith. She died at Webster, May 23, 1870. Five children, four sons and one daughter, dead.



Everett Alanson Bates

Everett Alanson Bates, M.D., of Springfield, Mass., was elected Vice President of the Bates Association, by the Executive Committee, on January 3, 1913, representing the Clement line, to fill the vacancy caused by the resignation of W. J. Litch-

field. Dr. Bates has been identified with the Association since its organization, interested in its work and a contributor to the columns of the Bulletin. His ancestry appears elsewhere in this issue of the BULLETIN.

8. LORIN, born in Webster, Sept. 21, 1824. Died May 20, 1901, at Danielson, Conn. Buried in Westfield Cemetery (Danielson). His first wife was Lucy Maria Carpenter, (married at Putnam, Conn., Sept. 29, 1850), daughter of Deacon Elliott and Mariah (Arnold) Carpenter, of Thompson, Conn. She died Oct. 24, 1863, and is buried at Danielson. Four children—a son and daughter living—two sons dead. The second wife was Maria Elizabeth, (married at Danielson, Sept. 19, 1866), daughter of George Bayliss and Lydia Carroll (Woodward) Stead, of Putnam, Conn. She died at Evanston, Ill., Feb. 7, 1911, and is buried in Westfield Cemetery (Danielson). Two daughters, living. Occupation, machinist and top-roll manufacturing. Resident of Danielson for fifty years; residence, 50 Cottage Street (corner Broad).

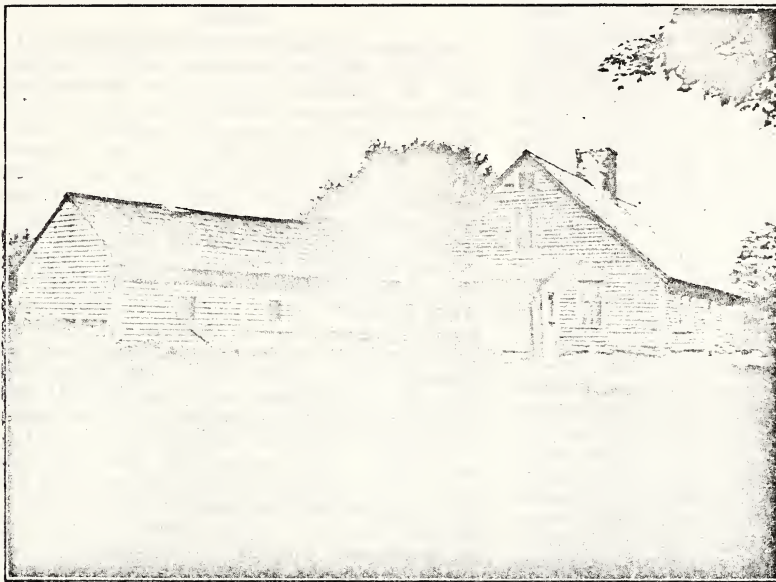
9. EVERETT ALANSON, born at Danielson, Conn., Sept. 14, 1860. Graduated at Williston Seminary, 1882; Yale College (A.B.) 1886; Harvard University (M.D.) 1890. House Physician at Mass., General Hospital 1889-91. House Physician, Boston Lying-in Hospital 1891. Physician at Springfield, Mass., March 1892. Married at Springfield, July 25, 1900, Ellen Ruth Bower, daughter of Daniel Lewis and Roxana (Lewis) Bowen. Three daughters, living. Appointed visiting Physician Springfield Hospital 1895; Associate Medical Examiner 2nd Hampden District, 1898-1904. Medical Examiner 1904-11; Trustee Springfield Hospital; Corporator and Trustee Wesson Maternity Hospital; member of various Medical and alumni societies and associations. Vice President of Bates Association, 1913.

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume II.

SEPTEMBER, 1913

Number 1



NEHEMIAH BATES HOUSE

The Nehemiah Bates house, located in Chesterfield, Mass., was built in 1772 by Nehemiah ³ Bates (Solomon ⁴, Joshua ³, Joseph ², Clement ¹). He came from Cohasset to Chesterfield about 1781. Near the house stands an apple tree said to have been brought at that time from Cohasset.

One Voice.

May God now make and keep me firm
To speak and write the truth I feel!
Men may ignore it—but the germ
Trodden beneath the scorner's heel,

May spring to power, some far-off day,
And bless the nations with its fruit;
But, though my words were cast away,
Though newer soil should give them root,

Yet, will I voice—if idly heard—
What I believe, nor meet God's face,
Like a base coward, conscience—blurred,
Because I feared my time and place.

—CHARLOTTE FISKE BATES.

Bates Marriages

Oric Bates of Boston, son of Prof. Arlo Bates of the Institute of Technology, was married June 5, 1913, to Miss Natica Y. Inches of Boston.

Miss Elizabeth Ballister Bates, daughter of the late Rev. Daniel Moore Bates, was married June 24, 1913, to Francis H. Gilpin of Philadelphia.

Miss Bertha Bates, daughter of Delos Bates of Madison, Ohio, was married May 8, 1913, to Rollo Standish of Los Angeles, Cal.

More New Members.

We have now 147 Active Members and 20 Life Members. We should increase the Active Members roll to two hundred by the next meeting. This can be done if all will interest themselves in securing some new members. The secretary will furnish leaflets and application blanks as desired, or will send literature to any whose names are sent in. Let us make this our year of largest growth.

The picture of those present at the Annual Meeting may be obtained for \$1.25 from the Notman Photograph Co., 3 Park St., Boston.

Report of the Secretary.

The past year, the sixth of the Association and the first under the incorporation, has been a good year in all respects.

MEMBERS

Our membership roll shows the continued interest of the members and the increasing interest of outside members of the Family, who are coming into membership.

Our greatest advance has been in the increase of Life Membership Roll. We began the year with 14 Life Members, the total of our five years' existence as an Association. This year we have added six Life Members to our roll. All of these had been annual members for some years, but, presumably, the incorporation of the Association roused a new interest, and, with this assurance of permanency, these six have paid their dues for life and have thus aided the Association, while benefiting themselves at the same time. The income from this source is what has enabled us to meet the unusual expenses of the year and yet end the year with practically the same balance as last year.

Our Active or Annual Membership Roll is also very encouraging. At the time of our incorporation it became necessary to drop from our roll all members whose dues were not paid up to the time of incorporation. This left us with 121 active members. Thirty new members have been added during the year, making a total of 151 active members during this year. From this 151 we must, however, deduct 6 who have become Life Members, and 3 who have died, leaving 142 active members today; adding to this the 20 Life Members we now have 162 members, a most gratifying showing.

It is also interesting to note the localities from which our new members come, including Maine, Vermont, Washington, Oregon, Ohio, Georgia, Illinois and Missouri, showing the wide spread of territory to which our kindred have gone.

Some of these new members are of our well known lines, either Clement or Edward, but others know little of their ancestry and ask our help in tracing it. This we are often able to do.

PUBLICATIONS

We have issued our BULLETIN as usual this year, two issues. A change of printer has compelled a slight change in the make-up, a larger type being used for most of the matter. We have, however, been able to secure the same rate as last year. We have been able to use more cuts than usual, partly by the favor of members who have loaned them and partly by procuring them at our own expense.

It is sometimes a problem for the editor to know just what matter can most wisely find a place in our BULLETIN. Our aim is to have enough of local and present day items to make the BULLETIN interesting as Family News; but we must also have genealogical data, and especially records, that have not found their way into print elsewhere. Thus town or church records are very valuable and we shall endeavor to make more room for them in the future.

The ancestries have been continued, giving the ancestries of officers and some Life Members. Eventually we shall reach your record.

We made a new venture in publishing this year the index of our first series, i. e., the eleven issues of the BULLETIN for the first five years. The work of preparing the index was a labor of love on the part of our historian, Frank A. Bates. Only those who have prepared such an index can appreciate the time and strength required in its preparation. For this we owe a great debt of gratitude to our worthy historian. The cost of printing this index exceeded somewhat our estimate, but no part could well be omitted, as all was so valuable. For libraries and for any searcher for Bates data, the index will be of great value.

We issued also as leaflets the revised constitution and a leaflet on "Immigrant Ancestors." This last was issued because the officers of the Association have so many inquiries about ancestry. In many cases we can now answer such queries with a sentence and the leaflet, whereas we had been compelled before to write a page or two. Copies of this leaflet may be obtained from the secretary.

We have added to our business, also, by the publication of a series of post cards of Bates houses in Cohasset and Scituate. While the profits are not large, we feel that the venture has been well received.

PINS

Our sale of pins has increased, giving us a small income from this source. We do not aim at any great profit, barely enough to cover expenses and ultimately to pay for the die that is used in making the pins.

ELECTROTYPES

Several members are availing themselves of the opportunity to use the Bates arms on stationery. We still carry these electrotypes in stock at a nominal price.

CORRESPONDENCE

It will be readily seen that all these details require considerable work on the part of the secretary. Thus in the past year

we have mailed about 300 copies of each issue of the BULLETIN and the Index; mailed constitutions and ancestries to about 300 more; mailed notices of this meeting to about 400 persons; sent notices of unpaid dues to about 100 persons, making about 2,000 items, besides an almost endless number of letters, sending receipts for dues received, and answering inquiries. The postage bill of \$22.29 shows the size of the task.

SAN FRANCISCO

Our Association has received an invitation from the Panama Pacific Universal Exposition to hold its annual meeting of 1915 at San Francisco. It would doubtless be pleasant for us all to do so, but sundry financial problems must first be considered.

LYDD CHURCH

As noted in the last BULLETIN, a letter has been received asking our Association to assist in the renewal of the organ in the church at Lydd as a Bates memorial. Whether we should undertake any such work as an association is for us to determine, but if any one wishes to contribute for the cause, the treasurer will receive and forward the funds.

ANCHOR TAVERN

Considerable interest has been aroused by the pictures of the Anchor Tavern at Hingham, which was in the last issue of the BULLETIN, and which stood on land that Clement Bates first owned. The date of erection of the tavern seems to be in question, some regarding it as going back nearly to Clement's time, others as of a much later date, built by Caleb Bates. We wait such further proof as may come from search of records.

DEATHS

Three deaths have saddened the work of the year. Edward Deacon died at Bridgeport, Conn., Oct. 28, 1912. John Bates died at Monticello, Iowa, Dec. 23, 1912. Isaac C. Bates died at Providence, R. I., Jan. 1, 1913. The BULLETIN of April, 1913, contains extended notices of each.

Extracts from the Minutes of the Association Meeting at Charlestown.

The Bates Association, Incorporated, met for its annual meeting on Thursday, August 7, 1913, at 10:00 a. m., in the First Parish church of Charlestown, Mass., President Gardner Bates presiding. The minutes of the last meeting were read and approved. Mr. J. Ross Bates of New York City was appointed auditor. A nominating committee was appointed consisting of

Frank A. Bates, Henry T. Lincoln, G. H. Bates and Mrs. Rachel S. Failing. The Association then adjourned until 1:30 p. m., meanwhile making a pilgrimage to the Phipps Street Cemetery, Bunker Hill Monument and the Navy Yard.

Reassembling at 1:30 p. m., a photograph was taken, after which President Gardner Bates gave an address of welcome telling many facts of historic interest about the church and locality where we were in session.

The report of the clerk and treasurer was given by Rev. N. W. Bates, and was approved. Mr. Charles F. Reed spoke words of greeting from the Reed family, and Mr. John Albree spoke in behalf of the New England Historic Genealogical Society. Miss Marion E. Starks gave a reading, "The Breaking Waves Dashed High," and later she gave a humorous reading. Miss Emily Bates of St. Petersburg, Fla., sang "Lead Kindly Light."

The By-Laws were amended so that the clerk might also be known as secretary of the Association. The sum of sixty dollars was set aside from the treasury as a Permanent Fund, the fees of Life Members to be hereafter added to this fund.

The question of holding a winter meeting was discussed and the matter was left with the Executive Committee to act as seemed best. Mme. Roge (Charlotte Fiske Bates) read a poem entitled "One Voice."

The Nominating Committee reporting the nomination of the present officers for another year, they were duly elected. The secretary and the historian were appointed to prepare blanks to be filled out by each member, giving ancestry.

Mr. Frank A. Bates gave his report as historian. Rev. C. H. Pope gave an address on "The Bates Family in Maine," showing their descent from the Hanover branch of the Clement Bates line. A letter was read from Miss Lillian A. Failing at Lydd, England.

A communication was read from Mr. Arthur Finn of Lydd, asking the aid of this Association in restoring the church organ in the Lydd Church as a Bates Memorial. It was decided that the Association did not have funds for this work, but would commend the cause to the generosity of individual members of the Bates family.

A vote of thanks was given to the officials of the First Parish Church, the musicians, the reader, the local committee, and especially to the president for our entertainment, and the Association adjourned, having held another enjoyable and profitable meeting.

**Bates Marriages in Connecticut,
1700 to 1800.**

The following records were sent to the secretary some time ago by C. W. Church, Waterbury, Conn. Gathered from various sources, they are of considerable value.

- Nov. 11, 1795—Theodore and Trial Redfield in Killingworth.
 Nov. 8, 1750—Nathan of Middlesex and Hannah Marione in Wilton.
 July 28, 1772—Amos and Eunice Higgins in Chatham.
 Oct. 25, 1774—Eleazer and Hannah Stocking in Chatham.
 Nov. 20, 1740—Unis and James Mackall in Colchester.
 July 27, 1800—Isaac and Lucy Woodruff in Avon.
 Aug. 30, 1797—Benjamin of Middlesex and Esther St. John in New Canaan.
 June 10, 1734—William of Warrick and Sarah Bennet in Griswold.
 Sept. 20, 1764—Timothy and Abigail Atwater in Wallingford.
 Dec. 20, 1784—Betsey and Lemuel Cooke in Wallingford.
 Sept. 21, 1775—David and Ruth Cheney in Portland.
 June 5, 1780—Miner and Lucy Hale in Portland.
 Oct. 6, 1784————of East Hampton and daughter of Elijah Stocking in Portland.
 June 29, 1789—Abigail and Reuben Willcox in Portland.
 Oct. 2, 1796—Hannah and ——Hilliard of Killingworth in Portland.
 Sept. 8, 1779—Aaron of Hartland and Sarah King in Bloomfield.
 May 2, 1765—Susannah and John Jones in Bolton.
 Sept. 15, 1754—David of Kent and Nelly Ousterhout of Dover in Kent.
 ———— 1761—Isaac and Jemima Carter in Cornwall.
 Feb. 17, 1780—Nabby and John Harris of Ashford in Union.
 Dec. 10, 1767—Martha and Joseph Bradley in Easton.
 Mar. —, 1790—Elisabeth and Samuel Woodkins in Easton.
 Nov. 1, 1768—Elisabeth of Granville and Josiah Harvey in Hartland.
 Sept. 20, 1756—Solomon and Mrs. Hannah Squire in Haddam.
 May 26, 1757—Martha and Elisha Cone in Haddam.
 Jan. — 1758—Daniel and Lucy Squier in Haddam.
 Dec. — 1768—Elizabeth and Samuel Lord of Lyme in Haddam.
 Jan. — 1783—Rebeckah and Auranah Hubbard in Haddam.
 ———— 1789—James and Mary Ventrees in Haddam.
 Feb. 25, 1759—Elias and Tabitha Reed in Redding.
 May 23, 1771—Justus and Hannah Coley in Redding.
 Mar. 26, 1774—Mary and John Pickett, Jr., in Redding.
 Nov. 3, 1777—Philena and Samuel Ramong in Redding.
 April 22, 1778—Ruth and Enos Lee, Jr., in Redding.
 Oct. 2, 1777—Mary and Samuel Norton of Farmington in Saybrook.
 Jan. 10, 1797—Polly of Haddam and Levi Southworth in Saybrook.
 Dec. 21, 1781—Celia and Elijah Crosby in Thompson.
 Dec. 19, 1782—Hannah and Pierson Crosby in Thompson.
 Nov. 26, 1789—Patience and John Martin in Thompson.
 Aug. 20, 1783—Huldah and Russel Brown in Thompson.
 June 10, 1793—Chloe and Thomas Elliott in Thompson.
 Feb. 19, 1795—Clark of Dudley and Esther Alton in Thompson.
 Mar. 16, 1726—Hannah and Ephraim Jones in Westbrook.
 Mar. 4, 1729—Mary and William Bushnell in Westbrook.
 Jan. 31, 1760—Nehemiah, Jr., and Mary Smith in Stamford.
 Feb. 23, 1709—David of Middlesex and Thomasine Knapp in Stamford.
 May 20, 1769—Sarah and Jacob Howe in Stamford.
 July 11, 1777—Susannah and Epenetus Schofield in Stamford.
 Sept. 18, 1768—Mary and Alexander Bishop, Jr., in Stamford.
 June 6, 1734—Jerome and Mary Gray in Stamford.
 Nov. 25, 1796—Jacob and Mary Lawrence in Stamford.
 Aug. 22, 1745—John 4th and Marthy Seley, both of Stamford in Darien.
 Jan. 22, 1745—John 3d and Mary Ferris in Darien.
 Mar. 5, 1746—Mary, daughter of John 3d and Thomas Sluso in Darien.
 Jan. 18, 1749—Sarah, daughter of John 2d and David Sellick, Jr., in Darien.
 Mar. 19, 1753—Samuel and Anne Morehouse in Darien.
 Feb. 6, 1755—Elizabeth and Ezra Selleck in Darien.
 Jan. 5, 1757—Thaddeus and Sarah Sturges in Darien.
 Dec. 2, 1756—Sarah and Nathan Hubbell of Norwalk in Darien.
 Dec. 3, 1767—Esther and Elijah Reed of Norwalk in Darien.

Dec. 24, 1772—Sarah and Jacob Waring in Darien.
 Oct. 12, 1776—Anne and Joseph Warring in Darien.
 Sept. 23, 1782—Polley and Joseph Scidmore of L. I. in Darien.
 Jan. 15, 1784—Hannah and Jesse Waring of Norwalk in Darien.
 Jan. 1, 1786—Elizabeth and Epinetus Waterbery at Darien.
 Sept. 3, 1786—Lottey and Stephen Selleck in Darien.
 Oct. 28, 1797—Hannah and Samuel Waterbury in Darien.
 Oct. 28, 1797—Rachel and Samuel Pelton in Darien.
 Feb. 20, 1800—Eunice and Isaac Weed in Darien.
 Nov. 13, 1800—Selleck and Sarah Bates in Darien.
 April 11, 1771—Lydia and Thomas Cotton in Lisbon.
 Oct. 28, 1773—Elizabeth and Jacob Mott in Lisbon.
 Jan. 7, 1771—Jonathan and Lidia Schofield in Darien.
 July 22, 1780—Jane and Daniel Gorum in Darien.
 Oct. 20, 1771—David of Granville and Ruth Ward in Middletown.
 May 15, 1775—Mary and Moses Griswold in Middletown.
 Feb. 12, 1787—Susanna and John Becker in Middletown.
 Sept. 14, 1790—Esther and Russell Wood of Lyme in Middletown.
 April 29, 1793—Sally and Rufus Hall of Wallingford in Middletown.
 Jan. 26, 1794—Abigail and Walter Griswold in Middletown.
 July 9, 1799—Mrs. Anne and Rev. Thomas Wells Bray of Cohabit, widower, in Middletown.
 Oct. 2, 1775—Mary and Eleazer Brainard in East Haddam.
 April 19, 1763—Sybel and Jared Brainard in East Haddam.
 July 8, 1756—John and Phebe Clark in East Haddam.
 May 27, 1762—John and Ann Crocker in East Haddam.
 May 31, 1794— ——— of Torrington and Polly Kimberly of Winchester in Torrington.
 Dec. 12, 1734—Kathrine and Jared Willard in Saybrook.
 April 19, 1758—Patience and Jedediah Griswold in Saybrook.
 May 29, 1782—Hannah and John Carter of Norwalk in Darien.

Bates Marriages in Massachusetts.

Dec. 28, 1768—Laban and Olive Wheelock in Mendon.
 May 22, 1771—Micah and Urania Thayer in Mendon.
 Mar. 4, 1752—David and Lydia Gale in Sutton.
 Oct. 17, 1771—Lydia and Thomas Holman, Jr., in Sutton.
 Feb. 12, 1784—Martha of Mendon and David Chapin in Milford.
 Sept. 1, 1785—Thaddeus and Polly Shattuck, both of Templeton in Athol.
 Nov. 16, 1749—Joseph, Jr., and Eunice Tinkham in Middleborough.
 July 21, 1763—Mary and Israel Smith in Middleborough.
 Oct. 19, 1780—Sarah and William Cobb in Middleborough.
 Feb. 10, 1780—Samuel of Wareham and Susanna McFarlin in Middleborough.
 May 27, 1762—Obadiah and Ruth Pratt in Bridgewater.

Queries.

53. Tradition gives an earliest known ancestor as William Bates who joined in signing the Memorial to the Council of North Carolina protesting against King George and craving freedom, etc. Is this branch of Virginia origin? William Bates had seven sons, Robert Patrick, James, Thomas, Elijah, Joseph, Henderson and Charles. Robert Patrick had a son, Henry Wesley, whose son, William Stowt Bates, Houston, Miss., desires to know more of his ancestry.

54. Who can tell the ancestry of the Bates Family that settled with the Shakers at New Lebanon, N. Y., about a hundred years ago? Among them were William, Issachar and Nahum Bates and two sisters.—A. W. B.

55. Benjamin Bates of Haddam, Conn., was born Oct. 22, 1786, and married Rhoda Scoville, a daughter of Josiah Scoville, a Revolutionary soldier. Who can give the ancestry of this Benjamin Bates?—A. G. C.

56. A Bates Family Reunion was held June 18 at Rising Sun, Ohio. The great grandparents of those present were Andrew and Amor Bates. Andrew is said to have had a brother, Adam, who had a son, Reason Bates. Who knows the ancestral line?—W. L. B.

The annual dues of one dollar are now payable to the treasurer.

Members of the Association were present at the Charlestown meeting from Florida, New York, Ohio and New Jersey.

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION
Incorporated.

President Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.
Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.
Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.
Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates,
Austintown, Ohio.
Historian—Frank A. Bates, South Braintree,
Mass.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.
Annual Membership One Dollar.
Single Copies of BULLETIN Twenty-Five Cents.

Where shall we hold our reunion next year?

Who can send us more ancestral portraits for use in the BULLETIN.

What about the winter meeting of the Association? Write to the President what you think can best be done.

If you learn of a famous member of our Family send on the item to our secretary. Also send in deaths and marriages.

A tradition came to light recently that George Washington was in some way closely related to the Bates Family. Who can show the facts?

Is there a cemetery near you in which Bates grave stones are found? If so, kindly copy the records and send them to the Secretary or Historian.

The Secretary has attended several Family Reunions the past summer but none has surpassed our Charlestown meeting in the quality of work done and the real value of the program.

Queries.

57. Tradition says that three Bates brothers emigrated from England to Greenwich, Rhode Island, one removing to Massachusetts, one to Virginia and one remaining in Rhode Island. This Rhode Island Bates had two sons, Ebenezer and Joshua.

Ebenezer had five sons, Rufus a Baptist minister, James, Walter, Ebenezer and Nathan. Nathan had four children, Hiram, born at Shaftsbury, Vt., Oct. 25, 1795, Caleb, Arvan and Alissa.

Joshua had children, Thomas, Arvan and a daughter. Arvan had Philatus, Orlando and perhaps Ruth.

Who can give the early ancestry of this family.—P. T. H.

A Bates Family Reunion at Caldwell, Ohio.

A Bates Family Reunion was held at Caldwell, Ohio, Sept. 16-18, 1913. The program consisted of formal addresses, declamations, informal speeches and music. There were 103 persons enrolled, including ten from Oklahoma and three from Iowa. Another reunion will be held next August. This group are descendants of Ephraim Bates, who was born in New Jersey, May 24, 1744. He moved to Fayette County, Pa., during the Revolution, and in 1808 to Noble County, Ohio. Tradition gives his ancestors as coming from Wales. Who can carry the ancestral line back of Ephraim?

Our Permanent Fund.

As noted elsewhere the Association has established a Permanent Fund of sixty dollars, to be increased by the Life Membership fees that are paid in hereafter, and by such other methods as the Association may direct. This fund is to be kept until some occasion shall arise when we can establish some permanent memorials for the Family, either in the form of publication or monuments. We hope that many members will become Life Members during this year, and that all will work to secure Life Members from those who are not members of the Association. Push the work along!

How Old Was Ann?

The following copy of an old record from early court files at the Court House in Boston came into the possession of the Secretary some time ago:

"The deposition of Ann Bates aged 36 years or thereabouts witnesseth: it is 17 years and something about since I came over into New England and then this deponent affirmed her name was Ann Oldam and so continued until about 3 years after when as ye said deponent was married to Francis Bates of Ipswich which was in ye years 57 and farther saith not. Deposed ye 21st of August 1670

before me Robert Pike
Commissr.

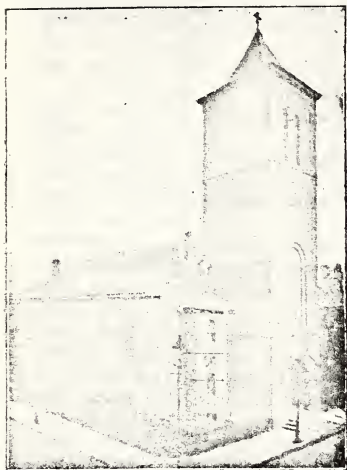
How can we get the correct names attached to all of the persons in the Bates picture? Who can suggest a plan for identification?

Members of the Association will receive soon the blank that was ordered at the annual meeting. Get ready to fill it out with all that you can give of your ancestry, with references to published genealogies or histories, together with all details that can be gathered from family Bibles or other records. The Historian needs this for our records.

First Parish Congregational Church, Charlestown, Mass.

The original title page of the record book of this church where our annual meeting was held gives its interesting history.

"The Book that belongs unto the Church of God in Charltowne: which church was gathered, and did enter into church Covenant the 2nd day of the 9th month 1632."



FIRST PARISH CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH
CHARLESTOWN, MASS.

First services held under Charlestown Oak 1628, Rev. John Wilson preacher. Present organization formed 1632. No other spot in America where continuous services have been held as long. Rev. John Harvard, founder of Harvard College, was among the early pastors. Rev. Thomas Thatcher, from whom Thatcher's Island is named, was a member. Dea. John Larkin loaned his horse to Paul Revere for his famous "midnight ride." Dea. John Miller, a colonel in the Revolutionary army, carried the communion silver to Cambridge and buried it in the sand, during the war.

Church building was burned during the Battle of Bunker Hill. Another was erected in 1787, and the present one in 1834, much of the material from the former one being used. The Old Bell from London has been recast three times, and now hangs in the tower. The Harris Chime of sixteen bells, was added in 1868. Nine thousand persons have been baptised by its pastors.

The secretary desires to acknowledge the receipt of some valuable papers from Mr. Arthur Finn of Lydd, England, giving copies of Bates tombstones in the church at Lydd, and copies of wills of members of the Bates Family as far back as 1478. We hope to find room for the publication of some of this material in future issues.

Report of the Treasurer, August 7, 1913.

Cash on hand Aug. 2, 1912.....	\$ 92.87
Received from Life Memberships..	60.00
Received dues from Active Members	134.10
Received gift from Mrs. Rachel S.	
Failing	6.00
Received for cost of electrotype....	2.00
Received from sale of Bates Pins..	20.35
Received from sale of Bulletins....	5.00
Received from sale of Post Cards..	4.34
Received from sale of electrotypes..	1.50

Total\$326.16

Expended for the Whitman Meeting	\$ 3.40
Gift to New England Historic Genealogical Society	25.00
Two issues of Bulletin, \$36 and \$24	60.00
Index of Series I of Bulletin.....	48.00
Bates Pins	24.98
Post Cards Printed	10.00
Envelopes, Stationery and Printing Leaflets	28.90
Electrotypes	14.22
Postage	22.29
Express, etc.	1.75
Badges for Charlestown Meeting...	2.20

Total Expenses\$240.74
Balance on hand August 7, 1913..\$ 85.42

Bates Deaths.

William G. Bates of New York City died Feb. 19, 1913, in his 87th year.

Mary Elizabeth Bates died at Brookline, Mass., April 8, 1913.

Helen Bates Cloudman died at Natick, Mass., April 15, 1913, aged 76 years, 5 months.

Helen Augusta, daughter of Arthur P. and Anna Bates, died at Allston, Mass., April 23, 1913, aged 7 years, 8 months, 11 days.

Meloma B., widow of Erastus C. Bates, died at Cambridge, Mass., June 14, 1913, aged 64 years, 7 months, 1 day.

Hannah E., widow of Hulbert D. Bates of Canandaigua, N. Y., died at Rochester, N. Y., July 10, 1913.

Edwin W. Bates died at Scituate, Mass., Aug. 7, 1913, aged 81 years, 2 months, 13 days.

Myra F., wife of Edwin Bates of Beachwood, Cohasset, Mass., died Sept. 16, 1913, aged 75 years, 10 months, 21 days.

Mrs. Ann Bates died at Canandaigua, N. Y., Sept. 22, 1913, aged 90 years, 1 month.

A Letter from Lydd.

The following letter to the secretary was read at the annual meeting, but will be of interest to many other readers of the BULLETIN:

Lydd, England, July 21, 1913.

My dear Mr. Bates.

As the time for the great family council is approaching, I wish to send a cordial greeting and good wishes for the success of the gathering. You will be interested I am sure in my trip today.

As I leave my friends in London this July morning and journey alone through Kent, the land of our forefathers and foremothers, I feel possessed of some of their independence, and yet though so many years have fled since they bade farewell to the homeland, I do not feel quite like a stranger in a strange land. I have a pleasant traveling companion, a young English girl going to her own home in New Romney, who knows Lydd well and thinks I shall find Lydd dull. But I have no fear of that. Hoping that I shall not mind, she quaintly advises me if I need directions to ask some one in authority, as a stranger, noticing that I do not speak English quite right, might take advantage.

Chatting as we go, we leave behind London, still rather dull and dreary this morning, and pass into the country, which in many ways reminds me of our own Empire state; the men are working in the hay fields and here and there the good helping hand of a woman is giving aid during the harvest time. The cattle are feeding in the fertile pastures and more sheep than I have seen in Northern Ireland or Scotland are grazing everywhere. There are cherry trees aplenty, with boys in their topmost branches picking and no doubt eating at the same time, and the apple orchards, too, appear whose fruit I am assured is delicious. The hop yards are in splendid condition, and at last the sun shines upon the bright red poppies lifting their faces upward. Kent is truly the garden of England.

Beyond a level stretch of peaceful country Lydd appears to view, a great windmill apparently the most important feature. A winding country road leads away from the station. I am in Lydd at last! In reply to an inquiry, a be-capped and buttoned official smiles knowingly as he points to the road, saying, "You will not be likely to lose your way," and so I follow the broad highway. When once a tall, square tower familiar by description and picture rises before me, I feel at home. Straight through an old church yard, a wide path leads past

the church to the front entrance with the great tower above. Grasping the great ring in the door, I would enter, but the old hospitable door is locked now, lest the suffragettes may do harm. May the old church be guarded well!

A word of inquiry and a step to the Mayor's house in a lovely old garden secure not only a great, black key but some gracious guides as well, who have a just pride in the old church.

Standing for the first time in the simple, noble edifice, dear to many a generation of worship, I am filled with deep reverence. No need of the illuminated inscription to remember a prayer in a church so truly a house of God! The high vaulted roof, the pointed arches, and great pillars in white and the dark heavy beams combine to make a strong and noble house of worship.

My good guides help me to lift the long strips of carpet laid through the middle aisle and chancel to save the inscriptions and brasses from being worn away. On the very first tomb is a figure in brass in long flowing robes with hands clasped in front. Beneath is the inscription already familiar to you and the name of Thomas Bate. The brass is already worn on one corner so that the last figure of the date 157— is no longer clear. For this reason some families have removed the brasses from the floor and placed them on the walls of the church. As you know, there are other slabs with inscriptions of interest to the great family of Bates, but they, too, show the wear of many feet in the march of time.

The name of Bates is little known in Lydd at the present time, but in the post office of Lydd I was told that the postmaster at Dungeness is named Bates. I saw the sign of Bates, the painter, in Oxford, and in the Tate Gallery in London the name of Harry Bates, the sculptor.

I would tell you more of my visit to Lydd if time did not press, of my luncheon in the old tavern, mutton with mint sauce, cherries and rich cream, slices of good bread cut from the great loaf on the wooden plate; and again of my walk to the artillery camp of the aeroplanes in the neighborhood. How modern a touch in this quaint, restful old town!

Most cordially yours,

Lillian A. Failing.

We acknowledge once more a gift from Mrs. Rachel S. Failing who this time donated seven dollars for the work of the Association. May others follow her good example.

Report of the Historian.

The duties of the historian of this Association having never been accurately defined, it seems difficult to report as to progress in the history of the Association. Very little assistance has been rendered by members, and it would facilitate the work of this officer if each member would forward him, at least, a sketch of his own family, that some sort of record may be established.

Individually, a search has been made of the probate and land registries of Suffolk, Norfolk, Essex, Plymouth and Middlesex counties, in Mass., and transcript made of the whole or a portion of the records in these places, so far as they relate to the family. There is much more to be done in each of them when funds are available. In Worcester county especially is there need for transcription, as the surface has been merely scratched over.

A careful search has been made in the printed vital records of the various towns of the state; available histories of Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont and Rhode Island, and some in Connecticut and New York. In consequence the historian finds himself in possession of over 10,000 Bates names, many of which are carried out into families, and some of them properly located into genealogical lines to the immigrant. There are numbers of unidentified persons, however, and if the suggestion of the historian is carried out, and each member sends in what he or she knows of the immediate family and their forbears, it will be possible to connect many others with their proper places on the rolls.

Among the successful labors was the tracing of the descendants of one of the Abington emigrants to Maine. Edsell Bates, the son of Ebenezer and Mary (Josselyn) was born in Abington Jan. 17, 1722-23. He was recorded as having been drowned about 1739 or '40. An Edsell Bates of Abington married in Scituate, Mass., March 23, 1769, Desire Hayden, probably the daughter of William and Anna (Stetson). An Edsell Bates conveyed land in Cohasset in 1780 (Suffolk Deeds 139-64). An Edsell Bates bought Lower New Harbor Island in Casco Bay, North Yarmouth, Me., in 1791, and married March 3, 1796, Rachel Hunt at Cape Elizabeth. He died about 1823. Now the name of Edsell is so uncommon that the sequence was striking, but there was an uncomfortable lapse of time since the birth of the child of Ebenezer and Mary. I found that Mr. L. Stetson Bates, on Feb. 16, 1846, had written a letter, giving, on authority of his father, Lazarus Bates, a tradition

that Edsell came from Abington and was the son of Ebenezer, and had a brother Isaiah, a brother "Emery" who married Jemima Randall, a sister Eunice who married a Brown, and a sister Hannah who married a soldier of Burgoyne's army, all of whom removed to Cummington, Mass. Also a sister Louisa who married David Nash and moved to North Yarmouth, Maine, after the Revolution. Now all this, with the substitution of Amasa for Emery (not a bad mistake by the way considering the lapse of time), fitted the family of Ebenezer (4) and Sarah (Gaines), who was the son of Ebenezer and Mary, and brother of the Edsell who was born 1723.

I now have no hesitation in stating that the line is Edward (1), Edward (2), Ebenezer (3), Ebenezer (4), Edsell (5). The point to be settled being: Did Edsell (4) die young and his brother, Ebenezer, name a son, born about 1743, for him; or was the record 1723 a misreading for 1743? Close investigation may settle it. However, we have the satisfaction of adding to our Association two good members in the Edward line, in the names of Eben E. and Elizabeth Bates, descendants of Edsell. A full genealogy of this line will be printed somewhere as soon as it can be prepared.

Another problem which has bothered the historians exceedingly was the ancestry of our esteemed fellow member, Judge Edward Louis Bates of Bennington, Vt. The writer felt particularly sore that this one of our brotherhood, who had been exceedingly honored by his fellow citizens and fellowcraft, should have no honored pedigree looking down on him from the past centuries. Especially so, as the supposition was that he would naturally belong to the Edward line. I believe that the historian has solved the problem in the following line, viz: Edward (1), Edward (2), Ebenezer (3), Ebenezer (4), Isaiah (5), Joseph (6), William (7), Edward Louis (8). This is no place for extended records, but the editor will probably find room for the pedigree some time.

Considerable investigation has been done on the origin of the Vermont families, and some of them have been traced, but there yet remains a multitude to be placed. Records are sadly needed, and it is especially requested that copies be made of *all* private records, Bates grave stones, wills, deeds, etc. It takes no genealogical experience to do this, and often a problem is cleared up by a single record. These Vermont records are singularly scarce.

The Rhode Island problem is still a perplexing one. I have secured hundreds of records from this state the past year, and

I can refer but few of them to their proper place in the lists. It is pretty clear, however, that nearly all, if not all, of the Rhode Island Bates came from emigrants from Massachusetts.

While, of course, the records of the older families are of more interest to the searcher for his ancestry, it should be remembered that the Association genealogists are also interested in the later generations, and those who write them for information should, at the same time, send what they know of their own family. The following is not an exaggerated extract from a letter received: "My great grandfather was John Bates. I would like to know his parentage." The historian has a record of over 125 John Bates; he sees from the letter that the querist comes from Kalamazoo, Oklahoma, or some other place. Perhaps he also has heard of the querist before, but how much time it would save if the writer had enclosed his or her own record so far as it was known. Considering that I receive an average of one such queries every day, it is evident that my work is doubled by the carelessness or lack of consideration on the part of the one seeking assistance. Of course the liberal salary of the historian is to be considered sufficient to pay for it all.—*Frank A. Bates.*



JACOB BATES

Jacob Bates (6), born Sept. 1776; died Feb. 22, 1859.
See Bates Ancestry No. 10.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 9
EDWARD PAYSON BATES OF SYRACUSE, N. Y.

1. CLEMENT—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
2. JOSEPH—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
3. JOSHUA—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
4. JOSHUA—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
5. JOSHUA—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
6. ENOS, born at Beechwood, Cohasset, Mass., June 29, 1786. Married Jan. 24, 1808, Sarah, daughter of Lot and Sarah (Lincoln) Whitcomb, who died 1857, aged 76 years. He was known as Captain Enos, being in charge of brigs sailing to foreign ports. He resided in his father's house, where he died March 1, 1843.
7. LEVI WHITCOMB, born at Cohasset, Mass., July 30, 1811. Married (1) Ruth Ann Bailey, at Savannah, Ga., March 9, 1836, who died Nov. 1, 1865. He married (2) Mrs. Lucy Bailey Vandecar, at Ballston Spa, N. Y., March 2, 1867, who died May 18, 1903. He was a dry goods merchant at Savannah, Ga., for some years and later lived at Wallingford, Conn. He died at Ballston Spa, N. Y., Nov. 13, 1896.
8. EDWARD PAYSON, born at Savannah, Ga., March 3, 1844. He married (1) Feb. 23, 1865, Victoria E. Porter of Watertown, N. Y., who died Jan. 1869. He married (2) Feb. 13, 1871, Caroline S. Bradley of East Haven, Conn. He studied mechanical and marine engineering, was employed in railroad shops and as engineer on steamship from New York to Rio de Janeiro, and later took up the business of heating and ventilating buildings. In 1869 he took up his residence at Syracuse, N. Y., where he has been in business ever since. He is a Life Member of the Bates Association.

Mr. Bates lived in Boston (a part of the time on Beacon street) for 14 years, during which time he was connected with the Christian Science Publishing Society, and for several years its president. He was also what is known as a first member of the Mother Church, the First Church of Christ Scientists, in Boston, Mass. He was a director in this church and was its president four different years.

Mr. Bates is a life member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers, which society has their headquarters in the city of New York. This society sent Mr. Bates to Europe as a delegate several times to sit in convention with European societies. He is also a member of the Naval Architects and Marine Engineers, with headquarters in the city of New York. This society sent Mr. Bates as a delegate to Bordeaux, France,

seven years ago, where he was vice-president for the United States at the French convention.

Two years since the society sent him as a delegate to the Jubilee Congress of the English Society of Naval Architects and Marine Engineers which convened in London.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 10

MRS. RACHEL SMITH FAILING AND MISS
LILLIAN ADRIA FAILING OF FORT
PLAIN, N. Y.

1. CLEMENT—See Bates Ancestry No. 8.
2. JOSEPH—See Bates Ancestry No. 8.
3. JOSHUA—See Bates Ancestry No. 8.
4. JACOB—See Bates Ancestry No. 8.
5. ISRAEL, born at Hingham, Mass., April 15, 1753. Married at Attleboro, Mass., Jan. 27, 1774, Mary Cooper, who died at Barre, N. Y., April 29, 1830. He died at Barre, N. Y., Jan. 11, 1844. He was a farmer. Soldier in the Revolution. Removed to Oppenheim, N. Y., March 17, 1815.

6. JACOB, born Sept. 1776; died at St. Johnsville, N. Y., Feb. 22, 1859. He married (1) Lydia Barnes, at Woodstock, Conn., daughter of Rev. Thomas and Mary Barnes, who died about 1813 at Oppenheim, N. Y. He married (2) Mrs. Polly Peck, about 1815, who died March 4, 1862. He moved from Woodstock, Conn., 1799, and settled near Little Falls, N. Y. He was in the war of 1812, stationed at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y.

7. THOMAS, born at Oppenheim, N. Y., March 23, 1800; died at Fort Plain, N. Y., Feb. 28, 1874. He married, 1824, Elizabeth Wood, daughter of John and Sarah (Howe) Wood, who died Oct. 4, 1870, at Anamosa, Iowa. They moved from St. Johnsville, N. Y., to Langworthy, Iowa, April, 1853.

8. MARY, born at Oppenheim, N. Y., July 26, 1829; died at Fort Plain, N. Y., May 7, 1875. She married (1) Nov. 21, 1850, Gabriel Smith, who died Aug. 2, 1853. She married (2) Reuben Failing, who died at Fort Plain, N. Y., Aug. 29, 1879.

9. RACHEL SMITH, born at St. Johnsville, N. Y., Jan. 18, 1852. She married Sept. 22, 1869, Adam L. Failing, at Fort Plain, N. Y., where they reside.

10. LILLIAN ADRIA FAILING, born at Fort Plain, N. Y., Sept. 18, 1876. Was graduated from Clinton Liberal Institute, Fort Plain, 1892, and from Evelyn College, Princeton, N. J., 1897. Teacher. Resides at Fort Plain. She is a Life Member of the Bates Association.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 11

MRS. LUCINDA WHITE BROWN OF
AKRON, OHIO

1. CLEMENT—See Bates Ancestry No. 10.
2. JOSEPH—See Bates Ancestry No. 10.
3. JOSHUA—See Bates Ancestry No. 10.
4. JACOB—See Bates Ancestry No. 10.
5. ISRAEL—See Bates Ancestry No. 10.
6. JACOB—See Bates Ancestry No. 10.
7. RACHEL, born June 11, 1796; died Oct. 24, 1859. She married March 10, 1816, Bryant White, who died May 29, 1865, aged 73 years, 9 months.

8. LUCINDA WHITE, born at Barre, N. Y., Dec. 11, 1822. She married June 30, 1846, Rev. John Stanley Brown, who died at Richmond, N. Y., March 23, 1855. For many years she was a teacher in Clinton Liberal Institute, at Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y. She has resided, since 1878, at Akron, Ohio, where she is popularly known as "Auntie Brown." Her ninety years rest lightly upon her.



MRS. LUCINDA WHITE BROWN

"Auntie Brown," of Akron, Ohio, aged ninety years.
See Bates Ancestry No. 11.



A BATES COUSIN

Miss Judith Bates, of Chesterfield, Mass., driving her "Jim Dandy" steer.

Elizabeth Bates of Haddam, Conn.

The following study of the identity and relationship of Elizabeth Bates of Haddam, Conn., comes to us from Mr. Simeon M. Fox of Manhattan, Kansas, who has studied the problem for several years.

An East Haddam genealogist is authority for the statement that "Nathaniel Beckwith's first wife was a sister of the Bates that married Elizabeth (Smith) Lee for his second wife."

Now the "Beckwith Notes," Vol. 6, p. 13; tries to identify the Bates who married Elizabeth (Smith) Lee, as John (1) Bates, Haddam, (west side), who married Elizabeth (2) Beckwith (sister of above Nathaniel), who at time of marriage was the Widow Elizabeth Jarrett (or Gerrard), with one daughter, Elizabeth, who about 1687 married John (2) Bailey, of Haddam. It is easy to see since Elizabeth Beckwith had married John Bates, that the Beckwith historian, without much knowledge of the Haddam and East Haddam Bates families, would jump at the conclusion that this first wife of Nathaniel (2) Beckwith was a sister of John (1) Bates, of Haddam. I doubted this conclusion as set forth in the "Beckwith Notes," and I have put much time on the matter, and I now feel sure that John Bates of Haddam had no second wife, but that wife Elizabeth Beckwith outlived him.

Elizabeth (Smith) Lee, was the daughter of Richard Smith, and wife Joanna Quarles, of Lyme, Conn., born about 1672. She married, Feb. 8, 1692, John, son of Thomas (2) and Sarah (Kirtland) Lee, of Lyme, Conn., born 1670. They had eleven children: Joanna, the youngest born

April 28, 1715. John Lee died Jan. 17, 1716-17. John Bates, of Haddam, died Jan. 15, 1718-19.

I have found the following conditions to exist: The said Widow Elizabeth (Smith) Lee dwelt in East Lyme in the neighborhood of Nathaniel (2) Beckwith; but she doubtless, as "Elizabeth Lee," married in Groton, Conn., John (2) Bailey (Thomas (1), as his second wife. Said John (2) Bailey died in 1727, and it is likely that she returned to East Lyme and married (3) with one of the East Haddam Bates family, for the following inscription is on the tombstone identified as hers in East Lyme Stone Church cemetery:

"In memory of Elizabeth Bate ye widow who died Dec. 17, 1761, in the 90th year of her age."

I judge that she must have married, as his second wife, John (3) Bates (James 2, James 1), born in Haddam, Oct. 1666, and whose first wife was Hannah —, of Hartford.

A Ford Reunion.

A Family Reunion is held annually in north western Ohio, alternately at Fayette or Berkey, of the Fords of that region. All of the group are descendants of the Nehemiah Bates whose house is shown on the first page of this issue. Nehemiah's son, Levi, had a daughter Fidelia, who married Charles Ford at Cummington, Mass., May 20, 1835. The family moved to Richfield, Lucas county, Ohio, 1850, where the descendants are numerous. Nehemiah's son, Asa, had a daughter, Jemima, who married Hosea Ford, June 13, 1833. The family moved to Fayette, Ohio, where numerous descendants prove the virility of the parental stock.

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume II

APRIL, 1914

Number 2



ORRIN BRADFORD BATES

Death of Orrin B. Bates.

As we go to press the sad news comes of the death of one of our most loyal members, Orrin Bradford Bates, who died at South Weymouth, Mass., April 21, 1914, aged 73 years. At the time of his death he was in attendance at the Annual Parish Meeting of the Union Congregational church of South Weymouth, where he died in the arms of his son, Walter L. Bates, a Vice-President of our Association. A heart difficulty, which had been a source of anxiety for some time, caused his death.

He was descended from Edward Bates of Weymouth, his ancestral line, given in Bates Ancestry

No. 7, of the April, 1913, BULLETIN, is Edward (1), (2), John (3), Abraham (4), Thaddeus (5), Warren (6), (7), Orrin B. (8).

His early childhood was spent in Cohasset, but his later boyhood and manhood life was in Weymouth where he was associated with the firm of A. J. Richards & Sons, having been manager for several years. His wife and two sons, Walter L. and Frank F. survive him.

One of the organizers of the Bates Association, he has been a regular attendant at the meetings and an interested helper in its work. As members of the Association we shall all miss him, and as friends we extend our sympathy to the bereaved family.

The Bates Family in Northumberland County, England.

The following from Burke's *Commoners*, Volume I, pages 623-6 will be of interest as showing the antiquity of the Bates Family in Northumberland County, England, from which, possibly, some of the Bates name in America are descended.

The family of BATES has been established many centuries in Northumberland County, of high respectability.

William Bates, Esq., of Bedlington had a son, James Bates, Esq., of Milbourne, living in the time of Edward IV, (1461-83). He bought land in Bedlington.

1. Thomas Bates, Esq., of Orvington Hall, Northumberland, M. P. 1554 for the Borough of Morpeth. He was in high favor with Queen Mary, who wrote him a letter of compliment, Nov. 27, 1556-7. His son,

2. Robert Bates, Esq., of Morpeth died 37th Elizabeth. His son,

3. Cuthbert Bates, Esq., of Halliwell, married Elizabeth Ogle of Bebside. He died Feb. 2, 1692. Three sons, Thomas, born 1596, died 1638; Cuthbert (Capt.) fell in the battle of York, 1644, unmarried; John, died unmarried, 1599.

4. Thomas Bates, son of Cuthbert, married Dorothy, daughter of Mark Errington and died 1663. Sons Ralph, and Thomas who married Margaret Wilkinson of Durham.

5. Ralph Bates, son of Thomas of Halliwell, baptized Aug. 29, 1613, died March 11, 1690. Married Margaret, daughter of Thomas Chaytor or Challoner of Rutterby. Three sons, Ralph; Mark, born 1653, married Eleanor Pye, widow, died Aug. 23, 1708; Andrew, born 1655, married a daughter of Matthew Whitfield, no sons.

6. Ralph Bates, Esq., son of Ralph, baptized Feb. 16, 1646, drowned July 22, 1695. Married (1) May 29, 1677, Margaret, daughter of Robert Bewicke. She died 1689. Sons, Thomas, no children; Ralph, died young. He married (2) July 31, 1683, Anne, widow of John Hedworth, Esq. Sons, William, no children; and Ralph.

7. Ralph Bates, Esq., of Halliwell, born Jan. 8, 1686. Married (1) May 6, 1714, Mary, daughter of John Bacon, Esq., who died March, 1723. He married (2) May 20, 1725, Isabel, daughter of Richard Bates of Newcastle. Two sons, Ralph, and (Rev.) Thomas, born Dec. 3, 1735, who married Feb. 1770, Elizabeth Clutterbuck. He died Aug. 26, 1794. His son, Thomas (Lt. Col.), married a daughter of Sir Robert Waller and had two sons.

8. Ralph Bates, Esq., of Halliwell, son of Ralph, born May 14, 1730, died Aug. 2,

1783. He married (1) Jane Mitford, no sons, and (2), 1762, Anne Ellison, sister of Henry Ellison. Sons, Ralph; Thomas, died unmarried; Henry, died unmarried; Richard, killed on ship *Argo*, 1783; Robert, deceased; and Cuthbert.

9. Ralph Bates, Esq., of Milbourne Hall, born Oct. 22, 1764 (Lt. Col.), died June 6, 1813. Married Dec. 4, 1798, Sarah, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Ellison. Sons, Ralph, Nathaniel, Robert died 1807.

10. Ralph Bates, Esq. (1836), of Milbourne Hall.

Arms—Sa. a fesse engrailed or. between 3 dexter hands couped at the wrist bendways, arg.

Crest—A naked man holding in his dexter hand a willow wand.

Motto—Et manu et corde.

It will be observed that the arms have the same design and coloring as those of the Lydd Bates family, tho separated from them by the width of the kingdom. The motto is the one chosen for our Association.

There are several possible ancestors for American families among the untraced sons of the above lines.

Answer to Query 10.

The following clipping from *GENEALOGY* is sent in by a correspondent, as shedding light upon the identity of Lydia Bates, and also as contributing to the solution of the Edward problem.

"From recent published documents and inscriptions at Chelmsford and Westford the following items throw light upon the identity of Lydia Bates.

Edward Bates of Boston, Lincolnshire, England, came in the ship *Griffin* in 1633, with Thomas Leverett, as his apprentice. He was a freeman May, 1637. John Bates, son of Edward Bates, was baptized January 23, 1641-42, aged about fourteen days, in the First Church, Boston. William (2) Fletcher (Robert 1), married, second, Lydia Bates, November 11, 1645, according to the Concord Registers. February 1, 1656-57, the brethren of the First Church of Chelmsford presented their children's names and ages as follows.

Born to William Fletcher at this time: John Bates, about fifteen years old; Joshua Fletcher, twelve years; Lidia, nine years; Samuel, four years; Paule, two years. The foregoing according to the Rev. John Fiske's *Notebook*.

John (2) Bates (Edward 1), married, December 22, 1665, Mary Farwell and had a fourth child, Lydia. John Bates, Sr., died April 17, 1722, aged about eighty years, by his gravestone in Chelmsford, Mass.

A Lydd Funeral Sermon.

By the kindness of Mr. Arthur Finn, of Lydd, England, the Secretary has received a type written copy of a sermon preached at the funeral of Elinour Bate at Lydd, 1656, by Rev. Samuel Fisher.

The title page declares that it is, "The Testimony of Truth Exalted by the Collected Labours of that Worthy Man, Good Scribe, and Faithful Minister of Jesus Christ, SAMUEL FISHER, who died a Prisoner for the Testimony of Jesus and Word of God, Anno 1665."

The opening sentences of the sermon follow:

"The BURDEN of the WORD of the LORD as it was DECLARED in Part:— AND as it lay upon me from the LORD on the Nineteenth Day of the fourth Moneth, 1658, to declare it more fully by Word of Mouth (but that I was then interrupted) to the Multitude of People of several sorts then met at Lydd from several Parts, to the burial of Elinour Bate, after the Corps was put into the Ground, & before any of that service, which was then done by others at appointment and Will of Man, was at all begun;

And as it lay upon me some two or three days after that, in flying Role to commit it to Writing, and as it now lies upon me, in Obedience to God, not in Envy or Passion to any, but in Pity and Compassion to all that shall happen to have a sight hereof, and for the Truth's sake, which the more men tread, the more they spread, to give it forth at this time to a more publick View.

Fear, and the Pit, and the Snare, are upon you all, ye Inhabitants of the Earth, and it shall come to pass, that he that fleeth from the Noise of Fear, shall fall into the Pit, and he that comes up out of the Pit shall be taken in the snare; for the Day of the Lord draweth nigh, yea, it is very near, and hasteth greatly. Therefore I Warn you all, in the Fear of the Lord (as I am moved to do) To look well to yourselves; for there is no escaping for the Wicked in that Day. . . .

Therefore, Wo, Wo, Wo, unto you that are Proud and Lofty, to every one that is high and lifted up. . . .

Twelve "Woes" follow, of a similar character, including "the Covetous and Worldly," "The Luxurious and Wanton," "The Hirelings and False Shepherds," "the Thief," "the Idol Shepherd," "all Hypocrites and Painted Sepulchres," "the Daughters of Sion, of the Church, (so called) whether of England, Independant, or any other," "All Abominable Persons of what kind soever, whether Men or Women, Magis-

trates, Ministers, or People."

In closing he declares "I doubt not but I shall be a scorn to many of you for so doing; nevertheless, I have delivered my own Soul from that terror which would have been upon it from the Lord if I had not done so."

A comparison of this with the customary funeral service of today will show the great change of the years.

Possible Ancestors.

The First Register of Saint Mary's Church, Bocking, Essex, England. 1558-1639.

Eduardus Battes & Agnes Westbie nupti 25 April, 1626.

Elizabetha Bates filia Williami Bates sepulta 28 March 1617-8.

Jacobus Bates, filius Gulielmi Bates sepultus 4 June, 1627.

Johnes Bates & Em Saxbie nupti 9 Feb. 1619-20.

Eduardus Bate Sepultus, 9 Jan. 1608 or 1609.

Alicia Bettes uxor Eduardi Bettes Sepulti 29 Oct. 1616.

Anna Bettes & Eliab Marian nupti 3 Nov. 1631.

Cacilla Bett et Johns Nillowes nupti 28 Jan. 1599-1600.

Edvardus Bet et Alicia Vinso nupti 24 May 1602.

Matheus Bettes filius Mathei sepultus 10 Dec. 1610.

Eduardus Bettes filius Mathei, sepultus 10 Jan. 1610.

Jacobus Bettes filius Eduardi Bettes sepultus 22 Feb. 1616-17.

Johanes Bettes filius Mathei Bettes sepultus 1 Oct. 1619.

Johnes Bettes filius Eduardi Bettes sepultus 16 Feb. 1623-4.

Josephus Bettes filius Eduardi Bettes sepultus 19 March 1611-12.

Lettis Bettes & Eduardus Hodge nupti 24 July 1623.

Margeria Bettes & Thomas Howchen nupti 14 Feb. 1621-2.

Rechardus Betts filius Edwardi Betts bapt. 27 Jan. 1604-5.

Thomas Bett sepultus 30 Nov. 1622.

Bocking is near Braintree, about seventy miles north of Lydd. Eduardus Battes, who married Agnes Westbie, April 25, 1626, is possibly the Edward Bate who becomes Elder Edward of Weymouth, Mass. If he is a son of Edvardus Bet who married Alicia Vinso May 24, 1602, and who is called Eduardi Bettes in the record of Alicia's death, our Edward may have been born 1605 as his gravestone record requires. While there is no record of his coming to America it is certain that many from that region did come.

The Bates Family in Virginia.

The Census of 1790 shows in Amelia County; Abner Bates; in Pittsylvania County, two Daniels; in Halifax County, Daniel, David, Fleming, two James, Nathaniel, two Samuels, Stephen, two Williams; in Fairfax County, two Edwards; in Nansemond County, James; in Albermarle County, Robert; in Stafford County, Thomas.

Most of these can be referred to the known line of John Bates who settled at Middletown, York County, and who came over with the Abraham Peirse Company in 1624.

Among other possible ancestors are Michael and wife Ellen, who came in the party of the Governor's men at James City, in 1623; and Nicholas, age 24, Richard, age 16, and William age 35, who came on the ship Globe, Aug. 7, 1635.

John, of York County, was born about 1598, as he was referred to as being 62 years old on May 24, 1660. He died 1666 and his will was probated in York County. His wife was Elizabeth, and his children, George, whose wife, Mary, married as a second husband, Edward Brown, John, who died March 30, 1701, Ann, who married a Belbie, Alice, who married a Deane.

George, son of John, had his will probated April 24, 1677, and his children are recorded as James, John and Mary.

James, son of George, wife Sarah, evidently lived at Skimeno, in York County, where his will was probated Feb. 7, 1723. He had land in New Kent and a mill at Skimeno. His children were,—

James,
Mary, who died before 1738,
Hannah, who married Samuel Jordan, "son of Robert of Nansemond County Nov. 3, 1738—at the home of Sarah Bates, mother of Hannah."

John, presumably a brother of James and son of George, had his will proved Dec. 25, 1719. His children are,—

John, married Susanna Fleming,
Isaac,
Hannah, married Col. John Fleming,
Ann.

He mentions Grandsons Fleming, John and Charles Bates.

John, son of John, married Susannah, daughter of Charles and Susannah Fleming of New Kent. The will of Charles Fleming gives 500 acres of land in Henrico County to grandsons, George Bates and Charles Jordan. The wife, Susannah, married as a second husband John Woodson of Henrico Co. The will of John Bates, proved

1723, mentions his uncle, James Bates. Children,—
Fleming,
John,
Charles,
James, perhaps married Winifred Hix,
Hannah, married Robert Easley, Dec. 23, 1744.

Fleming, son of John, will proved 1784, wife Sarah Jordan. Children, Benjamin, and Thomas Fleming. Mentions Edward, Mary and Sarah, grandchildren, all under age.

Benjamin, son of Fleming, will proved Jan. 16, 1804. Children,—
Edward,
Benjamin,
Elisha,
Fleming,
Mary, who married a Ratcliffe,
Susanna, who married a Hockaday,
Martha.

Thomas Fleming, son of Fleming, born Nov. 1, 1741, married Caroline Matilda, daughter of Charles and Agnes (Parsons) Woodson, born Oct. 17, 1751. Children,—
Frederick, removed to Missouri where he was Secretary of the Treasury and Governor,
James Woodson, removed to Arkansas,
Edward, removed to Missouri. Attorney General of U. S. Father of Gen. John Coalter Bates, U. S. A. (See BATES BULLETIN April 1910, page 11).
Fleming, who had children. Spence, born Oct. 14, 1804, Margaret, Deborah, Daniel, Unity, Hannah, Edward, Flementine. On the banks of Hall's Creek, Northumberland County, Va., is a gravestone to Fleming Bates, died Dec. 26, 1830 in his 52nd year.

Isaac, son of John, will proved Dec. 14, 1752, Albermarle Co. Had children,—
John probably of Buckingham Co.,
Isaac,
Ann,
Lucy,
Elizabeth.

Granville Bates, a soldier of the Revolution from Virginia, is supposed to be from the same family. He had a large family including John, born Aug. 18, 1801; married, 1823, Polly Pelley; removed to Fayette Co., Indiana, where he died in 1871. They had 6 children. He had a brother, Joel. His children include Granville of Chicago, John of Indianapolis and Calaway of Fort Worth, Texas. (See BATES BULLETIN April, 1911, page 7).

William Bates married Mary Jones. He died and she married Nicholas, son of William and Ann (Haite) Mead, born Feb. 16, 1752, at Royal Forest Park, Bedford Co., Va.

Edward and Jane Bates of Richmond Co., Va., had

John, born April 15, 1735.

Jane, born April 15, 1735.

Edward, June 20, 1737.

Sarah, May 26, 1741.

Frances, Jan. 24, 1742.

Thomas, Sept. 12, 1748.

James Bates married Winifred Hix and had

Fleming, Nov. 22, 1747.

William, Nov. 23, 1749.

Samuel C., May 29, 1752.

Stephen C., March 4, 1754.

Daniel, July 6, 1756.

All these are from the Register of St. James Northam Parish, Va.

AMELIA CO. MARRIAGES

Dec. 4, 1786, Abner Bates and Susan Drinkwater.

June, 1781, Sally Bates and Solomon Tye.

HALIFAX CO. MARRIAGES

July 20, 1769, Anne Bates and John Greenwood.

Dec. 6, 1762, Elizabeth m. Charles Noll. Consent of John Bates.

1763, Ursula, dau. of John, m. John Wall.

Dec., 1778, wid. Martha Bates m. John Lawson, Sr.

In the Spotsylvania Co. Records is a note on sale of land 200 acres willed by Nathaniel Saunders to Humphrey Bate dated Aug. 4, 1731.

Robert Bates of Fauquier Co. m. Betsey Johnson, June 20, 1785.

Most of above notes are from Vols. of the William and Mary College Quarterly, or the printed Virginia Records, and are furnished by our Historian, Frank A. Bates.

Bates Deaths.

Mrs. Abbie Bates Spellman died at her home in Westfield, Mass., Aug. 7, 1913, aged 92 years. She was born at West Granville, Mass.

Mrs. Nellie E., wife of George A. Bates, of Painesville, Ohio, died Oct. 9, 1913.

Mrs. Mary A. (Twiggs), wife of Edwin L. Bates, died at Boston, Nov. 8, 1913.

Benjamin D. Bates, formerly of Boston and Bath, Me., died at Seattle, Wash., Jan. 2, 1914, aged 46 years.

Jonathan Bates of Boston, died Jan. 8, 1914. He was a son of Martin Bates who founded in 1806 the house of Martin Bates & Sons.

Mary M., widow of Thomas W. Bates,

died at Taunton, Mass., Jan. 17, 1914, aged 80 years.

Mrs. Frances F. Bates, wife of Theron M. Bates, a member of the Bates Association, died at East St. Louis, Illinois, Feb. 2, 1914.

George D. Bates of Athol, Mass., died at his home, Feb. 6, 1914.

Marion Louise, daughter of Lucian E. and Louise A. Bates, died at Boston, March 10, 1914, aged 18 years.

James H. Bates of Boston, died March 19, 1914, aged 56 years. Burial at Lewiston, Maine.

Miss Harriet A. Bates of Forest City, Iowa, died June 13, 1913, aged 77 years.

Ancestry of William Wallace Bates.

The BULLETIN of April 1912 contained the ancestry of William Wallace Bates. Recently the family have discovered considerable data which changes the first ancestor. The correct line is John Bates of Hempstead, L. I. (1), Joseph (2), Benjamin (3), John (4), Thomas (5), Stephen (6), William Wallace (7).

John Bates is first recorded in Hempstead, Feb. 4, 1663, and figures there with a large family in a great many entries. The woman who appears to be his wife is mentioned as "Goddy Bats." The marriage of Sarah, daughter of John Bats (sometimes Bates) is on record.

Joseph Bates, son of John, is called in the documents "Joseph of Long Island," to distinguish him from a Joseph who came from New Jersey. He married Mercy Clement at the meeting of Friends, 1705, held at the house of John Hinchman. He died in 1734, and his will mentions Benjamin, Thomas, Jonathan and Abigail.

This John (1) and Joseph (2) displace the Thomas (1) who was formerly supposed to be the father of Benjamin.

Copies of very interesting and valuable documents giving Long Island records have been presented to the Association by Mrs. Lindon W. Bates of New York City.

Death of Mrs. Jane Marlett Taft.

Mrs. Jane Marlett Taft died at her home at Burlington, Vt., June 30, 1913. She was a member of the Bates Association from its organization, and an interested correspondent, tho extreme old age rendered it impossible for her to attend the meetings. She was a descendant of James Bates of Dorchester, through the Gibbs, Cromwell and Marlett families.

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION
Incorporated.

President - Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.

Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.

Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.

Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.

Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates, Austinburg, Ohio.

Historian—Frank A. Bates, South Braintree, Mass.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.

Annual Membership One Dollar.

Single Copies of BULLETIN Twenty-Five Cents.

Our Next Meeting.

At the present writing the place of our next meeting is not definitely determined, but it will probably be held at one of the ancestral towns southeast of Boston, early in August.

The Boston Tea Party.

A correspondent reports that he finds one Edward Bates mentioned as one of the "Reception Committee for the Tea," in the Boston Tea Party. Who knows who he was genealogically? Were any others of the Bates name at the Party?

Bates Births.

Marguerite L., daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Waldo Holmes Bates of Springfield, Mass., was born September 30, 1913. She is the second child. Her older brother is Ralph.

Bates Marriages.

Alfred H. Bartlett and Althea J. Bates at Cambridge, Mass., Jan. 5, 1914.

Jay Charles Bates, of Savbrook, Ohio, and Alvenia M. Bonnell, March 18, 1914.

Death of Willis C. Bates.

Willis C. Bates of Canton, Mass., one of the organizers of the Bates Association, died at his home, March 2, 1914. He was born at Coventry, R. I. For many years he has been a lumber merchant in Boston.

New Members.

Since we published our leaflet giving our list of members the following new members have been received:

Life Members.

Frederick Orlando Bates, 176 Palmer Ave., West, Detroit, Mich.

Arthur Lee Bates, 95 West St., Portland, Maine.

William Nickerson Bates, 220 St. Mark's Square, Philadelphia, Pa.

Active Members.

Stanley Edward Bates, South Yarmouth, Mass.

Miss Julia Lucretia Avery, 103 Thompson St., Springfield, Mass.

William Bates Knickerbocker, Jr., Jackson, Mich.

Charles Lynn Bates, Winnipeg, Canada.

Mrs. Rena Tompkins-Hamilton, Battle Creek, Mich.

Miss Abigail M. Littlefield, 60 Maple Ave., Troy, N. Y.

Mrs. Alice Granger Clarke, 41 Taconic St., Pittsfield, Mass.

Leonard E. Wilson, 21 Allston St., Boston, Mass.

Mrs. Medora Bates-Wharff, 106 Oxford St., North Cambridge, Mass.

Answer to Query 34.

The ancestry of Elkanah Bates of Mansfield may possibly be determined from a deed, dated April 8, 1780, in which Solomon Bates of Attleborough sells land in Wrentham, "being land given me by my father Solomon Bates of Mansfield by deed bearing date of April 4, 1761." In the BULLETIN of Sept. 1909 Solomon Bates of Wrentham is found to be Solomon (4), Benjamin (3), James (2), Clement (1). We still lack, however, the definite statement as to the birth of Elkanah Bates, proving him a son of Solomon. Who can unearth the desired information?

Answer to Query 55.

Benjamin Bates of Haddam, Conn., was born Jan. 30, 1765, son of Joseph and Ruth (Lewis) Bates. Joseph was a son of Joseph (5) and Penelope (Parker) Bates, Solomon (4), John (3), James (2), Clement (1).



You can get a good rolled gold Bates pin for one dollar; a solid one for \$2.25, or a cheaper one for fifty cents. Send to the treasurer, Rev. Newton W. Bates, Austinburg, Ohio.



JOSHUA BATES' HOUSE, SOUTH HANOVER, MASS.

This house was built by Joshua Bates, the father of Mrs. Elizabeth A. Fish, about 1830. It is located on Broadway at South Hanover, Mass., and was the residence of Mrs. Fish at the time of her death.

Death of Mrs. Elizabeth A. Fish.

Mrs. Elizabeth A. Fish, died at her home in South Hanover, Mass., on March 4, 1914. She was born at South Hanover, March 27, 1838, in the house where she died, being a daughter of Joshua Bates (6), Clement (5-4), Joseph (3), James (2), Clement (1).

She married January 18, 1860, Francis H. Fish, who died January 15, 1898. He was a soldier in the Civil War. Two sons were born to them; Earnest E. Fish, born October 16, 1861, who survives her; and Charles H., born June 1, 1864, who died May 29, 1865.

She resided in Hanover nearly all her life, for a long time living on Center Street, but moving to her old home on the death of her father. A picture of the old home is shown elsewhere.

Mrs. Fish has been a member of the Bates Association since its organization and an interested attendant at the annual meetings. We shall all miss her and unite in extending our sympathy to the bereaved family.

Death of Mrs. Esther E. Lincoln.

Mrs. Esther E. Lincoln died at her home in North Scituate, Mass., on February 10, 1914. She was born at Boston, March 17, 1828, the daughter of Francis L. Bates (7), Ambrose (6), Joshua (5-4-3), Joseph (2), Clement (1). She moved with her parents to Cohasset, Mass., in 1835.

She married, May 5, 1850, William Lincoln, Jr., of Cohasset. They had four children; Walter F., now living at Concord, N. H.; Henry T., of North Scituate; George C., of Prosser, Wash.; and Priscilla E., of North Scituate.

In April 1864 the family removed to Michigan where her husband died, August 26, 1864, and she, with the four small children, returned to Cohasset, where she spent the remainder of a long and useful life, known to her many friends as "Aunt Esther."

She has been a member of the Bates Association from the organization, but unable to attend the meetings in recent years. The Association extends its sympathy to the bereaved family.

The Oldest Bates.

Miss Sally Bates of Urbana, Ohio, aged 109 years, is probably the oldest Bates on record. A letter from relatives with whom she lives says that she is at present in very poor health. She has been a good Christian woman and has raised eleven children, left to her care by relatives.

Her father, Samuel Bates, came from Mass., to Ohio about 1800 and settled in Champaign County, where Miss Sally Bates was born. Her mother's name was Elizabeth. Two children were buried in Mass., a son and a daughter, Sally Ann, in memory of whom she was named. Ten children were born in Ohio, of whom she was the oldest. Their names are, Sally, Burton, (Rev.) Chauncy, Edward, Cynthia, Elizabeth, Almira (Pine), Samuel, Martha and Richard. Thus far there is no record of what place in Mass. the family came from. Who can supply this data?

One Voice.

May God now make and keep me firm
To speak and write the truth I feel!
Men may ignore it—but the germ
Trodden beneath the scorner's heel,

May spring to power, some far-off day,
And bless the nations with its fruit;
But, though my words were cast away,
Though never soil should give them root,

Yet, will I voice—if idly heard—
What I believe,—nor meet God's face,
Like a base coward, conscience-blurred,
Because I feared my time and place.

CHARLOTTE FISKE BATES.

(We gladly reprint the above poem to correct an error that crept into it as printed in our last issue.)

BATES BIRTHS IN ESSEX, VT.

		Father's Birthplace	Mother's Birthplace
1. Hattie Adelia, d. of Nelson and Lucy (Parker)	Aug. 27, 1858	Westford, Vt.	Westford, Vt.
2. Nellie E., d. of George F. and Maria L.	Sept. 9, 1860	Essex, Vt.	Buffalo, N. Y.
3. Luther { s.			
4. Elizabeth Elvira } d. Clark W. and Amelia	Feb. 1863	Essex, Vt.	Jericho, Vt.
5. Emma Amelia, d. of Nelson W. and Lucy ..	Apr. 8, 1867	Westford, Vt.	Westford, Vt.
6. Thaddeus R. F., s. of Clark W. and Amelia	Nov. 15, 1868	Essex, Vt.	Jericho, Vt.
7. George C., s. of George F. and Maria.	June 16, 1868	Essex, Vt.	Buffalo, N. Y.
8. Ella Jane, d. of Nelson W. and Lucy R. (Parker)	Oct. 2, 1871	Westford, Vt.	Milton, Vt.
9. Everett M., d. of George F. and Louisa (Short)	Feb. 7, 1872	Essex, Vt.	—
10. Simpson Elnathan, s. of Nelson W. and Lucy (Parker)	Aug. 11, 1873	Westford, Vt.	Westford, Vt.
11. Blanche H., d. of Hiram and Lillie (Hodges)	July 29, 1879	Richmond, Vt.	Richmond, Vt.
12. —, F. W. and Ellen (Hackett)	June 5, 1880	Essex, Vt.	Vergennes, Vt.
13. James G., s. of Job and Mary	Feb. 4, 1882	Westford, Vt.	Braintree, Vt.
14. Mamie Gurtwill, d. of Fred M. and Ella (Hackett)	July 27, 1883	Essex, Vt.	Vergennes, Vt.
15. Jessie E., d. of Job and Ella M. (Brackett)	Jan. 27, 1885	Essex, Vt.	Brookfield, Vt.
16. Percy J., s. of Job and Mary E. (Brackett)	Sept. 28, 1886	Westford, Vt.	Braintree, Vt.
17. Mary Emeline, d. of Job and Mary (Brackett)	July 23, 1892	Westford, Vt.	Braintree, Vt.
18. Alice B., d. of Job and Mary (Brackett) ..	Sept. 12, 1891	Westford, Vt.	Braintree, Vt.
19. Robert Warner, s. of Job and Mary E. (Brackett)	Nov. 19, 1895	Westford, Vt.	Braintree, Vt.
20. Dorothy Sarah, d. of — and M. Ella Jan.	31, 1895	Westford, Vt.	Braintree, Vt.
21. Donald Fletcher, s. of Thaddeus and Carrie (Warner)	Sept. 20, 1899	Essex, Vt.	Essex, Vt.
22. Clark Wellington, s. of T. F. and Carrie (Warner)	Sept. 7, 1902	Essex, Vt.	Essex, Vt.
23. Harriet, d. of T. F. and Carrie (Warner)	Aug. 8 1904	Essex, Vt.	Essex, Vt.
24. Elizabeth Marion, d. of Thaddeus Fletcher and Carrie Eugenia (Warner)	Oct. 23, 1906	Essex, Vt.	Essex, Vt.
25. Ruth Elvira, d. of Thaddeus F. and Car- rie E. (Warner)	Mar. 22, 1910	Essex, Vt.	Essex, Vt.

BATES MARRIAGES IN ESSEX, VT.

1. Elijah Bates and Betsey Dunning	July 6, 1803
2. Norton Bates and Betsey Sweet	February 15, 1816
3. Martin Bates and Susa Willis	August 29, 1815
4. Seth Bates and Sarah Hobart	May 19, 1822
5. Fanny Bates and John Hazelton	December 29, 1822
6. Betsey Bates and Truman Curtiss	March 30, 1828
7. Calvin M. Bates and Elizabeth C. Reynolds	August 30, 1832
8. Luther Bates and Elvira A. Hobart	July 10, 1836
9. Marion E. Bates and Samuel R. Mansfield	April 6, 1843
10. Dolly A. Bates of Essex and Homer Porter of Colchester ..	September 11, 1845
11. George Bates and Zilpha Dixon	October 24, 1852
12. Clara E. Bates and Lyman B. Parker, both of Essex, Vt.	September 8, 1853
13. Nelson Bates and Lucy Parker, both of Westford, Vt.	April 30, 1856
14. Lucy E. Bates of Westford and Cassius Austin of Essex	October 7, 1855
15. Clark Bates, b. Essex, Vt., son of Luther Bates, a. 24, and Julia A. Stevens, b. Westford, dau. of Rial Stevens, a. 24.	December 22, 1861
16. Annie E. (Thompson) Bates of Essex, dau. of Jennie and Hepsa M. Thompson, and Mark B. Miles of Hinesburg, Vt., son of John F. and Fidelia Miles	June 4, 1868

17. Frances A. Bates, b. Essex, Vt., dau. of Holman and Mary Bates, and Frederick P. Sawyer, b. Westford, Vt., son of Thadeus and Marion F. Sawyer.....December 31, 1874
18. Frederick N. Bates, b. Essex, Vt., son of Holman and Mary Bates, and Ella Hackett, b. Colchester, Vt., dau. of James M. and Helen J. Hackett.....September 26, 1877
19. Emma A. Bates, b. Essex, Vt., a. 19, dau. of Nelson W. and Lucy R. Bates, and Aaron N. Buzzell, b. Northfield, a. 24, son of John F. and Martha M. Buzzell.....November 3, 1886
20. Luther A. Bates, b. Essex, Vt., son of Clark W. and Julia A. Bates, and Rebecca I. Peck, dau. of Levi and Janett H. PeckDecember 10, 1890
21. Thaddeus R. F. Bates, b. Essex, Vt., a. 26, son of Clark W. and Julia A. Bates, and Carrie E. Warner, b. Essex, Vt., a. 21, dau. of John K. and Hattie Warner.....February 6, 1895
22. Kizzie Bates, b. China, Ill., a. 30, dau. of Job and Mary Ella Bates, and Allen Martin, b. Williamstown, Vt., a. 27, son of Henry and Lois N. Martin.....January 14, 1903
23. Clark Wellington Bates (2nd marriage), b. Essex, Vt., a. 66, son of Luther M. and Elvira (Hobart) Bates, and Nancy Allen, b. Antrim Co., Ireland, a. 55, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Young) AllenDecember 10, 1903
24. Laura Julia Bates, b. Colchester, Vt., a. 18, dau. of Willis J. and Nellie (Blish) Bates, and Favette Filmore McKenzie, b. Essex, Vt., a. 23, son of Ezra J. and Edith (Sparks) McKenzieJanuary 4, 1910

BATES DEATHS IN ESSEX, VT.

		Age	Birthplace
1. Sarah, d. of Daniel and Elizabeth Hobart.	May 14, 1857	56-7-4	Essex, Vt.
2. Alsina, d. of Seth.....	July 2, 1862	35	Essex, Vt.
3. Job	Feb. 4, 1863	93	Conn.
4. Calvin M.	May 21, 1867	59-7	Essex, Vt.
5. Loren C., s. of Calvin M. and Elizabeth.....	May 28, 1867	24-8	Essex, Vt.
6. Emeline S., d. of William and Betsey (Bowman)	Feb. 19, 1869	36	Westford, Vt.
7. ———, Nelson and Lucy (Parker)	Mar. 28, 1873	4	Essex, Vt.
8. Juliette Harriett, d. of Holman and Harriett	June 2, 1884	42-11-19	Essex, Vt.
9. Mary Farrand, d. of Cyrus and Roxana Lee	Oct. 20, 1884	58-7-10	Colchester, Vt.
10. Gracie, d. of George and Ella.....	Dec. 26, 1884	1-8-4	West Branch, Mich.
11. Ella (Hackett), d. of James M. and Helen J. Hackett	Aug. 26, 1887	28-5-5	Vergennes, Vt.
12. Holman, s. of Moses and Content.....	Dec. 10, 1889	81-8-4	Colchester, Vt.
13. Luther M., s. of Job and Sarah C.....	Nov. 26, 1889	78-8-6	Westford, Vt.
14. Fred Neal, s. of Holman and Mary.....	Jan. 27, 1890	34-7-29	Essex, Vt.
15. George, s. of Reuben and Mary.....	Feb. 26, 1894	63-2-12	Essex, Vt.
16. Alonzo L., s. of Norton and Betsey.....	Jan. 20, 1892	61-5-7	Westford, Vt.
17. Elvira (Hobart), d. of Daniel and Elizabeth Hobart	Sept. 26, 1901	85-2	Essex, Vt.
18. Julia Amelia, d. of Rial and Julia H. (Ladd) Stephens	Oct. 6, 1902	65-5-18	Jericho, Vt.
19. Mary Ann, d. of Norton and Betsey (Sweet)	Mar. 31, 1903	70-6-23	Westford, Vt.
20. Job, s. of Martin and Keziah (Willis) ..	May 8, 1904	75-0-16	Westford, Vt.
21. Harriet, d. of T. F. and Carrie (Warner) ..	Aug. 9, 1904	A matter of hours	Essex, Vt.
22. Harriet (Eastman), d. of Calvin and Clarissa (Peterboro) Eastman.....	June 25, 1907	81-0-28	Bristol, Vt.
23. Willis John, s. of Nelson W. and Lucy (Parker)	Oct. 31, 1908	44-4-2	Essex, Vt.
24. Asa Bates (or Asa Baker), s. of Preserved and Elizabeth (Daniels).....	Oct. 23, 1870	79-1-19	Middlefield, Mass.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 12.

ALBERT CARLOS BATES OF HARTFORD,
CONN.

1. JAMES BATE, baptized at Lydd, England, Dec. 2, 1582. Licensed Sept. 13, 1603, to marry Alice Glover of Saltwood. She was born in 1583 and died Aug. 14, 1657. He died about the close of the year 1655. They came to America in 1635 accompanied by four children, and settled at Dorchester, Mass.

2. JAMES, baptized at Lydd Dec. 19, 1624. Accompanied his parents to Dorchester, where he married as early as 1647 Ann or Hannah Withington. They removed as early as 1666 to Haddam, Conn., where both died before Feb. 1692. He was living in Oct. 1685.

3. SAMUEL, baptized in Dorchester June 19, 1648, and came with his parents to Haddam. May 2, 1676, he married Mary Chapman of Saybrook, Conn., to which town he later removed. She was born April 15, 1655, and was living in May 1704. He died Dec. 28, 1699.

4. DANIEL, who added the final letter to the family name, was born in Saybrook, Aug. 18, 1697. Between 1718 and 1720 he removed to Huntington, Long Island, N. Y., and in that and the adjoining town of Smithtown he continued to reside. He was a "smith" and millwright. His wife may have been a daughter of John Skidmore of Huntington.

5. LEMUEL, baptized at Huntington June 15, 1729. Removed about 1750 to that part of Simsbury that is now the town of East Granby, Conn. Here he carried on his trade of saddler and harnessmaker and was also an innkeeper. During the Revolution he was in service as Captain of the Second Company of Alarm List in Simsbury. He married Dorothy Lewis of Simsbury, who died Nov. 6, 1808, aged 74. He died Sept. 19, 1820.

6. ERASTUS, born Oct. 22, 1764, resided in Simsbury, now East Granby, where he died Sept. 25, 1826. He married Dec. 7, 1798, Amelia Higley. She was born Mar. 10, 1779, and died Aug. 8, 1838.

7. CARLOS, born Mar. 23, 1808; resided in East Granby, where he died Dec. 20, 1878. He married (1) Jan. 4, 1860, Maria (Miller) (Cooley) Stimpson, who died Mar. 27, 1860, aged 30. He married (2) Dec. 12, 1861, Hannah Spencer (Powers) Stowell. She was born Feb. 27, 1820, and died Jan. 7, 1907.

8. ALBERT CARLOS, born Mar. 12, 1865; married Oct. 19, 1912, Alice Morgan Crocker. They reside in Hartford, Conn., where he is librarian of the Connecticut

Historical Society. He is a Vice President of the Bates Association.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 13.

FREDERICK ORLANDO BATES OF DETROIT.

1. EDWARD BATE. See Bates Ancestry No. 6.

2. EDWARD. See Bates Ancestry No. 6. Children of 2: Susanna, Edward, John, Samuel, Joseph, Ebenezer, Elizabeth, Mary, Benjamin, Benjamin (again), Eleazer.

3. BENJAMIN BATE, born in Weymouth, Mass.; died in Abington, Mass., Nov. 21, 1789, a. 88; married in Weymouth, Feb. 20, 1726-7, Rebecca Eager, daughter of Richard and Abigail (Nash) Eager, born in Weymouth; died in Abington, Oct. 23, 1789, a. 86. Resided in Weymouth until about 1730; then in Abington near the Bridgewater line. His house was built where the home of the late Henry D. Reed now stands on the bend of School Street in Whitman. A farmer. Children: Benjamin, Abigail, Elizabeth, Lemuel, Sarah, Rachel, Moses, Hannah, Eleazer.

4. MOSES BATES, born in Abington, Dec. 23, 1740; died in Cummington, Mass., March 31, 1781; married in Abington, Nov. 28, 1761, Hannah Norton, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Bennett) Norton, born in Abington, Sept. 24, 1745; died in Cummington, a few days earlier than Sept. 10, 1822. Jan. 9, 1788, she married David Reed. After the death of David Reed she married thirdly May 15, 1810, Lieut. David Cobb, her daughter Rachel's father-in-law. Resided in Abington until 1778 (the exact site of his farm has not been identified, although a description of it is in existence). He then removed to Cummington and settled in what is now the southeastern part of the village. He was a soldier in the Revolution, serving from Abington. A farmer. Children: Moses, William, Hannah, Bennett, Abigail, Olive, Sarah, Rachel.

5. BENNETT, born in Abington, Feb. 2, 1769; died in Ridgeway, Orleans Co., N. Y., Mar. 14, 1852; married in Cummington, Nov. 29, 1792, Abigail Conant, daughter of Timothy and Hannah (Blackman) Conant, born in Oakham, Mass., Oct. 26, 1774; died in Ridgeway, Aug. 23, 1857. Resided in Abington and Cummington until 1789. Removed thence to Palmyra, N. Y., and was one of the pioneer settlers there. His residence was about four miles north-east of Macedon. Resided in Ridgeway from 1825. A farmer. Children: Austin, Hannah Blackman, Lyman, Orlando, Bennett, William Furman, Abigail, Sarah Hershey, Minerva Frances.

6. ORLANDO, born in Palmyra, April 5, 1800; died in Middleport, N. Y., Mar. 15,

1870; married first in Palmyra, Dec. 18, 1822, Irene Durfee, daughter of Lemuel and Prudence (Hathaway) Durfee, born in Palmyra, Sept. 30, 1803; died in Palmyra, Oct. 9, 1829. Children: Abigail Irene, Orin Durfee. He married secondly Feb. 18, 1830, Irene Spear, daughter of Abraham and Clarissa (Bennett) Spear, born in Palmyra, Sept. 23, 1806; died in Jeddo, N. Y., Mar. 29, 1863. Children: Fidelia, Philetus Spear, Franklin Bennett, Henry Orlando, Philena Cordelia. Resided in Palmyra until 1821. Removed to Jeddo where he owned a farm, a grist mill, and a saw mill.

7. FRANKLIN BENNETT, born in Jeddo, Feb. 24, 1835; died in Medina, N. Y., Jan. 12, 1909; married first in Jeddo, Apr. 24, 1858, Elizabeth Singleton, daughter of Charles and Elizabeth (James) Singleton, born in Wellingore, Lincolnshire, Eng., July 22, 1834; died in Shelby, Orleans Co., N. Y., July 31, 1876. Children: Charles Franklin, Louis Bennett, Minnie Irene, Clara Elizabeth, Frederick Orlando, Francis Elmer, Philena Abigail. He married secondly in Ridgeway, May 21, 1878, Anna Singleton, daughter of Charles and Elizabeth (James) Singleton, born in Wellingore, May 31, 1846; lives in Shelby. Child, Iva Anna. A farmer and miller. Resided in Jeddo, Royalton and Shelby.

8. FREDERICK ORLANDO, born in Royalton, Niagara Co., N. Y., Apr. 3, 1867; lives in Detroit, Mich.; married in Ithaca, N. Y., June 17, 1892, Emily Louise Brown, daughter of John C. and Ann (Dietrich) Brown, born in Ludlowville, N. Y., Mar. 28, 1869; lives in Detroit, Mich. A. B. Cornell Univ. 1892; Phi Beta Kappa; Ph. D. Cornell Univ. 1893; teacher in Bloomington, Ill., 1892-96; instructor in Cornell Univ. 1898-99; teacher of Greek in Detroit Central High School 1899-1900; head of the department of classics in Detroit Central High School 1900 to the present time; author of *The Five Post-Cleisthenean Tribes*, a contributor of several magazine articles on classical subjects.

Elihu or Elisha Bates of Hartland, Ct.

On page 2, Series II of BATES BULLETIN, Sept., 1912, appears records of children of Elihu and Elisha Bates, which are worthy of investigation. They seemed to fit the child of Samuel and Sarah (Spelman) of Haddam, Conn., who was presumed to have married a second time and lived in Hartland.

The Spelman Genealogy asserts that *Elihu*, son of above, bapt. May 1, 1761, m. Concurrence _____. The records as mentioned above show *Elisha* and Concurrence

having children baptized, and some children of Elihu died.

Comparing notes from Spelman Genealogy, I. C. Bates MSS., Durham and Hartland Records, &c., I think the solution is about as follows:

Elihu Bates, son of Samuel & Sarah (Spelman), bapt. March 1, 1767; d. 1830 at Haddam (?); mar. Concurrence _____ whose estate was administered July 8, 1813. Children:

Infant, d. March 6, 1794.

John, bp. Sept. 23, 1798.

Linus, bp. Sept. 23, 1798.

Charles Chipman, bp. May 25, 1800; d. Nov. 9, 1810, age 11 years.

Sarah, bp. March 14, 1801 or '02.

Jared, b. 1810; d. April 11, 1813, age 3 years.

Referring to BULLETIN, page 83 of Series I (Vol. 4, No. 2, p. 3).

Samuel Bates, Jr., son of Samuel & Sarah (Spelman); resided Durham, Ct., Hartland, 1794, Vernon, N. Y. (?) 1808; b. pt. March 10, 1765; mar. Nov. 13, 1786, Hannah Southmayd; mar. (2) Elizabeth _____; mar. (3) Feb. 13, 1804, Mary Harding of Woodbridge, Ct. (same date mar. Eunice Nichols—see Hartland Church Records). Children:

Abiah Southmayd, b. Dec. 15, 1787.

William, July 9, 1790.

Hannah, Feb. 24, 1793; d. Feb. 13, 1794, Durham.

Hannah, bp. Feb. 29, 1795; d. March 2, 1795, Durham.

Daniel, bp. Sept. 20, 1801.

Eliza, bp. April 28, 1805.

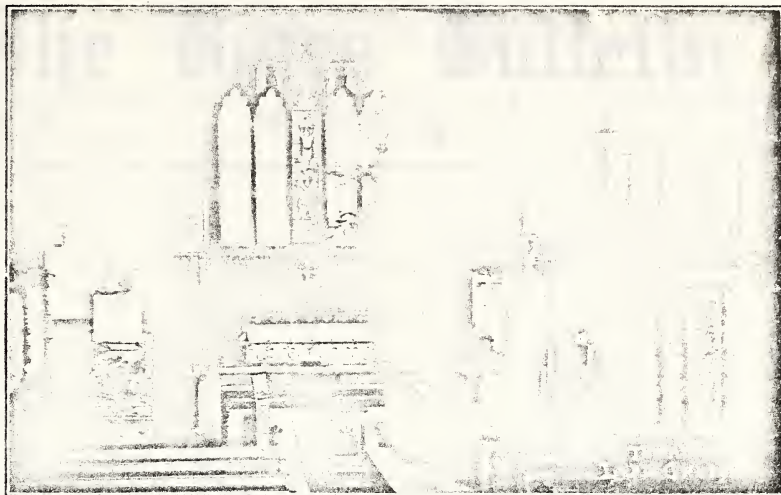
In comparing all of above there is room for criticism, and for one thing I think the name of his third wife was Eunice Nichols, or he might have married a fourth time even, though the entry of Eliza, dau. of Samuel, Jr., and *Mary*, bp. April 28, 1805, gives credence to the other view of the matter.

F. A. B.

Death of Mrs. Margaret E. Packard.

Mrs. Margaret E. Packard of South Weymouth, a member of the Bates Association, wife of James H. Packard, died June 27, 1912. As information of her death did not reach the Secretary until recently this is the first opportunity to record the fact in the BULLETIN.

Have you secured a set of Bates post cards? They are 25c a dozen or two for 5c. We have 6 cards issued thus far. Shall we issue others?



THE ALTAR, LYDD CHURCH

The Lydd Church Organ.

Several courtesies recently received from Mr. Arthur Finn of Lydd, England, remind us that there is still opportunity to assist in the renewal of the church organ. Several families are uniting in the effort.

At our annual meeting last August the cause was commended to those of the Clement and James lines who were disposed to assist, and the Secretary agreed to forward any funds sent to him.

Are there ten persons who will unite with the Secretary in giving ten dollars each for this cause?

Are there twenty persons who would like to contribute five dollars each?

Those of us who trace our ancestry back to Lydd are very much indebted to the Lydd Church for preserving very valuable records and to Mr. Arthur Finn for publication of many of these records, as well as for sending copies of many Bates records to the Association.

Let those of us who are able, assist this cause in the Church of our Fathers.

Answer to Query No. 54.

It seems probable that the members of the Bates Family who were with the Shakers at New Lebanon, N. Y., were descendants of William Bates and Mercy Joy of Hingham. This family moved to Sherburn, Mass., and also were at Athol and Templeton. A son Theodore was born 1762. In the Shaker Cemetery at Watervliet, N. Y., is the record of Theodore Bates, died Oct. 24, 1846 aged 84 years, 7 months and

13 days. This agrees with the birth date of Theodore, son of William. A recent member of the Association traces ancestry back to this Theodore.

Theodore had a brother, Issachar, and that name is given in the query as one who was with the Shakers.

Further evidence in this solution of problem is desired.

Queries.

58. George Washington Bates was born in Rhode Island, May 16, 1797. He had a son, George Washington, born at Norwich, Conn., Oct. 23, 1823, who had a son, La Mott G. Bates, born at Richfield, Ohio, Oct. 13, 1847. Descendants are now living in Michigan. Who can tell the ancestry of the first George Washington Bates?

59. Hampton Bates lived in Jefferson County, Tenn. His son James married, Dec. 21, 1837, Martha Witt, born Aug. 25, 1818 in Jefferson County, now Hamblen County, close to the present town of Witt's Foundry. They had two children Elzina and John. James and his wife both died in Macoupin County, Illinois.

Another son of Hampton Bates, William, married Patsy Maze, whose grandfather was John Maze, the first cousin of the father of Martha Witt. Who knows the ancestry of Hampton Bates?

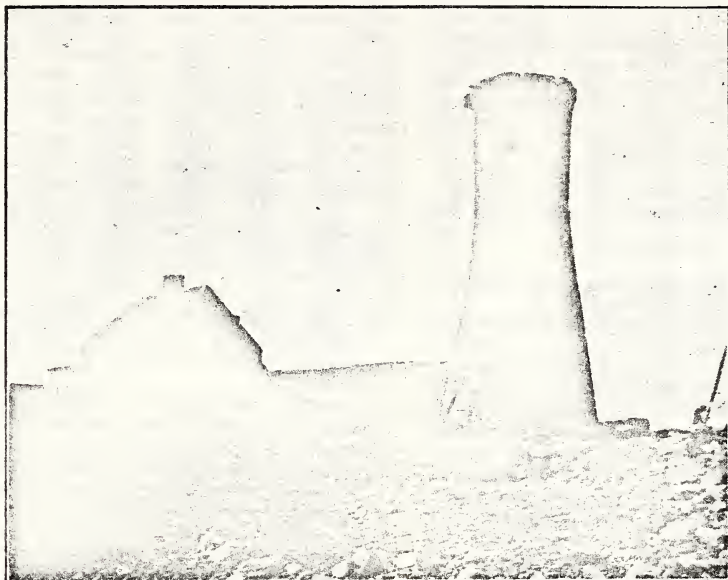
60. Who knows the ancestry of Charlotte Bates, born about 1776, probably either in Woodford, Bennington County, Vermont, or Leyden, Mass. She married James Phillips, Jr., of Leyden, Mass., about 1805, and died at Cape Vincent, N. Y. in 1864.

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume III

SEPTEMBER, 1914

Number 1



THE OLD LIGHTHOUSE, SCITUATE, MASS.

The Annual Meeting at North Scituate.

No finer day could be desired than that which dawned on Thursday, August 6, the day of the Annual Meeting of the Bates Association. Those who were members of the Local Committee, and the members who had come to town in advance, were up early and busy with the preparations for the day. The early trains brought in several, while the ten o'clock train unloaded enough more so that fifty persons started out on the automobile tour, while others joined the company on the way. The Local Committee had made careful provision for the journey, so that all found comfortable seats and all evidently enjoyed the trip very greatly.

Our course led along the beautiful country roads, past many places of historic interest, to the Old Oaken Bucket Homestead. Here we visited the well and drank from its waters, though the historic bucket is no longer to be seen. Again a winding road led us to Scituate Harbor, with its many quaint dwellings, among which we found the house where Rebecca and Abigail Bates lived, "The American Army of Two," who frightened off a British war ship in the War of 1812, by playing martial music with fife

and drum, while concealed from view, leading the British to think that the soldiers were assembling. The house is in a good state of preservation, but it should be marked with a tablet telling the story of the two heroines.

Once more we journey, this time along the beach, to the famous Scituate Lighthouse. Here Simeon Bates, the father of Rebecca and Abigail, was for many years keeper of the light. The structure is at present somewhat dilapidated, but a movement is on foot to secure its restoration. It would be a fitting act if our government would restore it, as a historic monument, if it is not needed as a lighthouse. The children of the party will not soon forget the half hour spent on the rocks at this point.

The return tour was past Minot, with its beautiful beach, and then again a country road to North Scituate.

A hasty lunch at the Bound Brook Inn met the needs of the inner man, after which the company went to the Baptist Church, where about one hundred people were gathered for the meeting. Here a photograph was taken, after which the business of the meeting was transacted.

President Gardner Bates, alert and active, kept things moving very successfully; while the Secretary-Treasurer, Rev. Newton W. Bates, was equally active in securing the dues of members, his assistants meanwhile displaying Bates pins, post cards and electrotypes for those who desired to purchase.

It was two o'clock before the meeting could be called to order. Rev. L. R. Swett of Boston, conducted the devotional exercises, the music being led by the organ and a bass viol played by Waldo F. Bates. Miss Florence Dorr sang beautifully several solos during the exercises.

Routine business was quickly disposed of, reading of minutes and report of Clerk and of Treasurer, details of which are found elsewhere.

Charles L. Bates, of Wareham, was appointed auditor, and after a careful examination of the Treasurer's books, reported them correct.

Philander Bates, of Cohasset, Urban S. Bates, of Hingham, and Edward P. Bates, of Syracuse, as Nominating Committee, recommended the re-election of the present officers, which was unanimously done.

For the first time since the organization of the Association, Frank A. Bates, formerly our President, now our Historian, was not able to meet with us, but his Historian's report was at hand, extracts from which appear elsewhere. The greetings of the Association were sent to him.

Several of the members present were called on for addresses. Edward P. Bates of Syracuse, N. Y., spoke concerning the Lydd church, which he had visited recently. Philander Bates spoke of the loss of his brother, Orrin B. Bates. Gustave B. Bates of Quincy, spoke of the interests with which we are associated, and others spoke briefly.

President Bates gave an enthusiastic and helpful address. He also read letters of greeting from Charlotte Fiske Bates (Mme. Adolphe Rogé), and others.

A vote of thanks was given to the officers of the church for the use of the building, to the musicians for the music, and to the Local Committee for their labor in making the meeting a success, and after the singing of "America" the President declared the meeting adjourned, and all went home rejoicing over another successful meeting of our Bates Association.

Post Scripts.

Daniel J. Bates of North Scituate, patriarch of the clan, aged eighty-four years, was an honored member, present at the meeting. Long may he continue to be with us.

Among the far-comers to the Association

were, Theron M. Bates of East St. Louis, Ill., with his daughter and granddaughter; Clark B. Montgomery of Cincinnati; Edward P. Bates and wife of Syracuse; Mrs. Rachel S. Failing of Fort Plain, N. Y., always an enthusiastic member; Miss Frances E. Bates of Johnstown, N. Y.; and the Secretary-Treasurer, Rev. Newton W. Bates, with his wife and two sons, who made the trip from their home at Austinburg, Ohio, in their automobile.

An old cemetery near the Baptist Church, has the graves of many of our Bates kindred.

Greetings from Charlotte Fiske Bates.

Officers and Members of the Bates Association:—

Dear Friends:

Though not with you at this Family Reunion, I must send to all my kindest greetings, and the assurance of my continued, earnest interest in our Association.

It has seemed to me a good idea for all who bear the same family name—whether the ancestral connection can be traced or not—to unite as one family, in earnest service for humanity. With that as the ruling aim, what a great work could an organization like ours accomplish! Its membership is enlarging, so proportionably might be its influence. Let us not lay too much stress on genealogy, but honor the family name by noble, active service.

In these fearful, portentous times when the world seems in upheaval, and the hostile movements of nations afar are keenly felt in our own country, nothing, after our trust in God, can so surely conduce to serenity of mind as active thought for others.

No matter what may be our differences in faith, all will agree, I think, in calling the simple, hortatory words of the famous John Wesley, an excellent rule of life. Of course the adults of the family are familiar with them; and may the little Bateses of this large family learn them, and use a goodly share of their young energies in following such wise counsel:

"Do all the good you can,
By all the means you can,
In all the ways you can,
In all the places you can,
At all the times you can,
To all the people you can,
As long as ever you can."

With greetings, and best wishes for our President, our Secretary and the members of the Association.

Cordially yours,
Charlotte Fiske Bates,
(Mme. Adolphe Rogé).

Cambridge, Aug. 5th, 1914.

Joseph³ Bates of Middleborough, Mass.,

and some of his descendants.

by Frank A. Bates.

1. JOSEPH¹ BATES of Middleborough, Mass., son of Edward and Elizabeth (—) of Weymouth, Mass., was born circa 1692 at Weymouth and died Aug. 31, 1778, age 86 at Middleborough. He was the grandson of Elder Edward Bate and his wife Susanna who settled in Weymouth about 1638. Joseph is mentioned in his father's will signed Jan. 8, 1723/4, as "my son Joseph of Middleboro^h to be given the £75 he oweth me and also £5 to be paid by my executors." Judging from this he evidently had previously received his share of his father's estate. He joined the church at Middleborough Aug. 10, 1718. On April 16, 1716, he married, for his first wife Joanna Tinkham, the daughter of (probably) Peter and Mercy (Mendall) of Middleborough, whose descendants claim descent from Peter Brown of the Mayflower, through his daughter Mary Brown. Joanna was born circa 1696 and died July 28, 1738.

Children:—

- i. Joanna, born May 28, 1718; married about 1735, John Jackson (b. 1716—d. 1811) and removed to Maine.
- ii. Mercy, b. Aug. 8, 1719; m. about 1735 Hezekiah Purington and had four children, viz:—Mercy, 1737, Joshua, Samuel, John.
- iii. Joseph, b. March 18, 1721/2.
- iv. Elizabeth b. Jan. 12, 1723; probably died young as she is not mentioned in her father's will.
- v. Thomas, b. Nov. 9, 1724: d. yng.
- vi. Priscilla, b. Jan. 6, 1727: m.Cox.

Joseph Bates married for his second wife about 1743 Mary Blossom of Barnstable, Mass., born about 1708; died Dec. 30, 1750.

Children:—

- vii. Marv, b. 1744: m. July 21, 1763, Israel Smith.
- viii. Hannah b. 1746: m. Daniel Smith.
- ix. Thomas, b. 1747: m.
- x. Mehitable, b. 1750: m. William Cornish and d. 1828.

In his will, Joseph bequeathed to his son Joseph, one-half his homestead, farm, and land adjacent, out-meadow and cedar swamp in Middleboro and Plympton or else-

where; also one-half his armor. To son Thomas. To his six daughters or their heirs of those dead, viz:—Joanna Jackson heirs; Mary Purington; Priscilla Cox; Mary Smith; Hannah Smith; Mehitable Bates. This instrument was dated July 27, 1773 and proved Oct. 6, 1778. Witnessed by Nathaniel Wood, William Wood, and William Shaw.

2. JOSEPH¹ BATES, (Joseph¹ Edward¹), was born in Middleborough, Mass., March 18, 1721/2; died Aug. 27, 1796; in Hartland, Vt. He was a soldier in the Revolution, serving on the expedition to Rhode Island in 1776. He was admitted to the church in Middleborough Jan. 24, 1742, and dismissed to the church at Hartland, Vt., in 1787. He married Nov. 16, 1749, at Middleborough, Eunice Tinkham, daughter of Peter and Eunice (Thomas), born July 6, 1730; died Oct. 13, 1785.

Children, born in Middleborough, Mass.:

- i. Peter, b. Dec. 22, 1750; d. Jan. 30, 1775 at Roxbury of the smallpox. Revolutionary soldier.
- ii. Joanna, b. Aug. 2, 1752; is said to have married a Tinkham.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. July 20, 1753; m. Benjamin Bryant of Hartland, Vt.
- iv. Sarah, b. Feb. 26, 1756; she may have been the one who married Oct. 19, 1780, William Cobb; or who married Sylvanus Cobb of Derby, Vt. Both these claims have been made.
- v. Joseph, b. March 3, 1758; d. May 14, 1758, age 2 m., 11 d.
- vi. Samuel, b. June 15, 1759; d. May 17, 1760, age 11 m., 2 d.
- vii. Samuel.
- viii. Joseph, b. March 5, 1762.
- ix. Jacob, b. June 3, 1764.
- x. Zilpha, b. Nov. ..., 1766; d. Jan. 26, 1769, age 2 y., 2 m., 17 d.
- xi. Eliphalet, b. March 5, 1769.
- xii. Thomas, b. July 11, 1771.
- xiii. Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1776; m. Dec. 4, 1794, William P. Cushman; they lived at Randolph, Vt. She d. Feb. 9, 1838 at Orwell, and he on Jan. 25, 1832.
- xiv. Silvanus, b. May 25, 1778.

3. THOMAS¹ BATES (Joseph¹ Edward¹), was born in Middleborough in 1747; died 1821. He served in the Revolution, enlisting April 9, 1775; served on the expedition to Rhode Island in 1776; and was on the

See also p. 154 - April 1926

rolls in 1777. In the census of 1790 he was of Middleborough and his household consisted of 1 male over 16 years, 3 males under 16, and 2 females. He married Susanna Cornish, born 1754, died July 13, 1823. It appears that he probably had several children, but I only know of one.

Children:—

- i. Joseph, b. 1784; d. July 19, 1846 unm.

4. SAMUEL^s BATES (Joseph^h^s, Edward²¹); married at Middleborough, Dec. 10, 1780, Susanna McFarlin; married (2) Sept. 9, 1785, Sibell Briggs; married (3) July 24, 1814, Olive Bisbee. I have no record of any children unless it be—

Children:—

- i. Clarissa, b. March 15, 1787.

(Note—It has been claimed that the Samuel Bates who married Sybil Briggs was the son of Barnabas and Phoebe (Gibbs). Both of these Samuels evidently lived in Wareham, for a time at least; but the above arrangement is insisted on by descendants of the family who have studied the question.)

5. JACOB^s BATES (Joseph^h^s, Edward²¹), b. June 3, 1764; d. Jan. 7, 1815, at Derby, Vt. He was at Hartland, Vt., in 1790 and the census showed his household to be 1 male over 16 years, 2 under 16 and 2 females. He married Charity Paddock, the daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Thomas) b. Nov. 13, 1772 at Hartland, Vt.; died March 9, 1815 at Derby, Vt.

Children:—

10. i. Phineas Kellam, b. June 11, 1790.
 ii. Joseph, b. Aug. 25, 1791.
 iii. Relief, b. Aug. 25, 1793; d. Jan. 9, 1797.
 iv. Jacob, b. Jan. 7, 1796.
 v. Jane, b. March 9, 1798; m. Elijah Knight and died at Crown Point, N. Y., Feb. 9, 1821.
 vi. Charity, b. July 4, 1800; m. Ward Cotton and died at Hartland, Vt., May 29, 1852.
 vii. Mary, b. Dec. 23, 1802; d. Nov. 3, 1854; mar., April 3, 1826, Nathan Stoddard Benham, son of Japheth and Sarah (Stoddard) Benham of Derby, Vt., b. Dec. 12, 1802.
 viii. Dustin, b. May 24, 1805; d. Dec. 17, 1877 at Fairhaven, Vt.

11. ix. Henry Miner, b. July 4, 1808.
 x. Almon, b. June 15, 1811; lived at Derby, Vt.

12. xi. Sidney P., b. Feb. 16, 1815.

6. JOSEPH^s BATES (Joseph^h^s, Edward²¹), b. March 5, 1762, Middleborough, Mass.; died March 1, 1843 (or Feb. 2), at Malone, N. Y. He was at Hartland, Vt., in 1790 and the census gives his household as 1 male over 16 years, 3 under 16 and 2 females. He married Lucy Lee, born about 1764.

Children, born at Hartland and Randolph, Vt.:—

13. i. Peter, b. May 8, 1786; d. at Randolph, Vt., June 22, 1847.
 14. ii. Roswell, b. June 13, 1788.
 iii. Levi, b. May 1, 1791; d. Randolph, Vt., June 22, 1811.
 iv. Eunice, b. Nov. 24, 1795; d. Feb. 6, 1880, Malone, N. Y.
 v. Louise, b. 1797; d. Nov. 9, 1819.

7. ELIPHALET^s BATES (Joseph^h^s, Edward²¹), born March 5, 1769; died May 30, 1840, at Waitsfield, Vt.; married in 1790 or '91, Mary Story, daughter of Deacon Asa and Abiah (Giddings) who died April, 1836.

Children:—

- i. Elias, b. April 6, 1792; d. 7 days after.
 15. ii. Elias, b. April 14, 1793.
 16. iii. Jacob, b. Jan. 11, 1795.
 iv. Asa, b. April 12, 1797; he is supposed to have moved to Bristol, R. I. Had sons Henry and James and three daughters.
 17. v. James, b. Jan. 17, 1799.
 vi. George, b. Jan. 17, 1801; d. Feb. 6, 1804.
 vii. Benjamin, b. March 25, 1803; d. Aug. 23, 1806.
 viii. George, b. Aug. 18, 1805; mar. Lucia ——— and had children, viz.: Marvin and Colman, both of whom are said to have died without issue. Marvin Smith Bates, A. M., Dartmouth Coll., 1871, b. July 8, 1845, Randolph, Vt.; d. Sept. 2, 1879 at Manchester, Vt.
 18. ix. Thomas, b. Dec. 30, 1807.
 19. x. Benjamin, b. March 30, 1809.
 xi. Ezekiel, b. June 1, 1810; d. Feb. 5, 1811.
 xii. Ezekiel, b. Oct. 18, 1811; d. Jan. 19, 1812.
 20. xiii. Sylvanus, b. Jan. 19, 1813.
 xiv. Mary Abiah, b. June 21, 1816; mar. Otis Parsons at Griggsville, Ill. They had children, Otis, Lucy, Frank, Carrie,

- Samuel and Solomon. Frank and Solomon were Baptist ministers.
21. xv. Eliphalet S., b. June 10, 1821. (Note—The Cleveland Genealogy gives a pedigree of this family, running back to Clement of Hingham via Joseph³ and wife Mary (Lincoln). This is easily disproved since that Joseph⁴ married Deborah Clapp.)
8. THOMAS⁵ BATES (Joseph⁴, Edward³), born July 11, 1771; d. Feb. 16, 1857 at Brookfield, Vt.; he married (1) Jan. 1, 1795, Content Cushman, b. July 31, 1774; d. May 7, (or 10), 1796, age 22 and is buried in the Randolph Cemetery.
- Child:—
- i. Artemus, b. April 30, 1796; d. Oct. 1, 1797.
- He married (2) Feb. 13, 1798, Alithea Williams, daughter of Samuel and Lois (Allyn), b. May 18, 1777; d. April 12, 1848.
- Children:—
22. i. Samuel, b. May 8 (or 9), 1799.
23. ii. Daniel, b. Oct. 27, 1801.
- iii. Sidney, Oct. 25, 1803; d. Sept. 16, 1813.
- iv. Zebas Cushman, b. Oct. 3, 1805; d. Oct. 4, 1807.
- v. Content, b. May 22, 1808; mar. Mar. 27, 1832, Leander Fowler, b. Jan. 4, 1804; d. July 16, 1875. She d. Dec. 7, 1895. They had seven children and resided in Williamstown, Vt.
- vi. Alithea, b. April 26, 1810; d. Dec. 21, 1842; m. May 13, 1834, Jacob Smith, b. April 12, 1807; d. March 6, 1893. They had two children.
- vii. Mary, b. May 20, 1812; d. Oct., 1899; m. June 13, 1837, Asa Smith, b. Aug. 14, 1809; d. May 11, 1885. Res. in Brookfield, Vt. Had four children.
- viii. Cornelius, b. Oct. 1, 1814; d. Feb. 2, 1815. Had a twin brother stillborn.
- ix. Thomas, b. Feb. 2, 1816; d. Aug. 10, 1819.
- x. Tirzah, b. May 2, 1818; d. Sept. 15, 1823.
- xi. son, b. April 15, 1821; d. April 17, 1821.
9. SYLVANUS⁵ BATES (Joseph⁴, Edward³), born May 25, 1778; married (1) Hannah Paddock, b. Aug. 5, 1782; d. April 12, 1809. Married (2) Sophie Cady, b. 1784; d. July 26, 1848. Res. at Hartland, Vt.
- Children by Hannah:—
24. i. Lewis C., b. Nov. 3, 1800.
- ii. Hushai, b. July 25, 1802.
- iii. Hannah, b. Dec. 3, 1804.
- iv. William P., b. Jan. 12, 1807.
- Children by Sophie:—
- v. Sylvester, b. Oct. 13, 1811.
- vi. Sophia, b. Nov. 6, 1815; possibly married Isaiah Smith of Northfield, Vt., and had daughter Esther S., b. Aug. 1, 1838, who mar. G. C. Maxham.
- vii. Maria, b. May 27, 1818.
- viii. Joseph, b. Aug. 9, 1820.
- ix. Lyman, b. Oct. 17, 1822.
10. PHINNEAS KELLAM⁵ BATES (Jacob⁴, Joseph³, Edward²), born June 11, 1790, at Hartland, Vt.; died at Windsor, Vt.; married his cousin, Mary Cushman, daughter of Holmes and Mary (Paddock), b. Sept. 17, 1791, at Middleborough, Mass.; died Nov. 6, 1841, at Hartland.
- Children:—
- i. Holmes Cushman, b. Jan. 10, 1827; was a clothier at Hopkinton, N. Y.; d. April 24, 1863.
- ii. Joseph Cushman, b. Nov. 27, 1828; was a shoemaker at Hanover, N. Y.; d. March 30, 1869.
- iii. Jacob Cushman, b. Sept. 21, 1830; d. July 6, 1832.
- iv. Cyrus Cushman, b. Sept. 12, 1833; teacher at Malone, N. Y.; was studying to be a physician when he died, Jan. 15, 1862.
11. HENRY MINER⁵ BATES (Jacob⁴, Joseph³, Edward²), born July 4, 1808, at Hartland, Vt.; died Aug. 30, 1865, at Northfield, Vt. He resided at Woodstock, Irasburg and Northfield. One of his grandsons informs me that he was elected State Treasurer on the first Republican Ticket, June 7, 1854. He married Sept. 17, 1832, Nancy Farrer Chapman, daughter of Daniel and Caroline (Shurtleff), born Feb. 10, 1815, at Middlebury, Vt.; died April 20, 1849, at Irasburg.
- Children born at Woodstock and Irasburg, Vt.:—
- i. Caroline Shurtleff, b. Nov. 20, 1836; d. unm., Jan. 20, 1882, at Chicago, Ill.
25. ii. George Chapman, b. April 28, 1839.
- iii. Harriette Jones, Aug. 23, 1841; d. unm., Oct. 10, 1874, Chicago, Ill.

12. **SIDNEY PADDOCK^s BATES** (Jacob^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born Feb. 16, 1815; died Feb. 4, 1894 at Malone, N. Y. He was a physician of considerable note. He practised in Hartland, Vt., and afterward, for 47 years in Malone, where he had a fine practice. In January of 1884, while driving home from an adjoining town in the night, he was thrown down an embankment 25 feet, falling on a bed of rocks, and was so badly hurt as to leave him a cripple and a great sufferer until death.
- Children:—
- i. Lucy Maria, b. April 16, 1843, Hartland, Vt.; d. Feb. 6, 1845.
 - ii. Agnes Elizabeth, b. Sept. 5, 1846; m. April 17, 1872, Rev. Herman C. Riggs, D. D., son of Alfred and Abigail (Tyler) Riggs, b. Oct. 2, 1832; d. Aug. 6, 1902. His second wife. Has resided at Binghamton and later at Rochester, N. Y.
13. **PETER** (there is an uncertainty if identification is correct), **PETER^s BATES** (Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born May 8, 1786 at Hartland, Vt.; died June 22, 1847, Randolph, Vt.; received and baptized into the church in 1817. He married a wife, name unknown. Evidently mar. (2) Prudence ———.
- (Notes—A Peter Bates died Jan. 22, 1843, age 60 (Cemetery Notes). A Peter Bates was in the War of 1812 (Vermont Hist. Gaz.). Prudence Carpenter, second wife of Peter Bates, died at Lansing, Iowa, Aug. 24, 1875.
- Children attributed to above Peter:—
- i. Sherman, bp. 1822.
 - ii. Willard, bp. 1822.
 - iii. Betsey, bp. 1822.
14. **ROSWELL^s BATES** (Hon.) (Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born June 13, 1788, at Hartland, Vt.; died June 6, 1869, at Fort Covington, N. Y. He was a physician and surgeon of great ability, and was recognized as such throughout northern New York. He married (1); born —; died —.
- Children:—
- i.
 - ii.
 - iii.
 - iv. Charles Carroll, b. 1830.
- Note.—**CHARLES CARROLL^s BATES** (Dr.) (Roswell^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born 1830; died Sept. 5, 1883, at Auburn, N. Y. He practised as a physician, first at Potsdam and after at Auburn, N. Y.
- Children:—
- i. H. Roswell, b. 1872; d. July 16, 1913 at Peru, S. A., during his pastorate at the Spring St. Presbyterian Church in New York City.
- He married (2) Phebe Briggs, born —; died July 20, 1868, Ft. Covington, N. Y.
- Children:—
- v. Cornelia, b. —.
15. **ELIAS^s BATES** (Eliphalet^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born April 14, 1793; married March 31, 1822, Mary Bryant, widow. He resided at Hartland, Vt., and was a deacon in the church.
- Children:—
- i. Rachel, Aug. 22, 1823; m. Nathan Harlow.
 - ii. James Gideon, b. Sept. 3, 1824; d. 1901.
 - iii. Mary G., b. Dec. 1, 1828; d. 1888.
 - iv. Elizabeth, July 7, 1834.
16. **JACOB^s BATES** (Eliphalet^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), b. Jan. 11, 1795; married June 7, 1827, Betsey Fox, daughter of Jacob and Hannah (Smith), born March 30, 1800. They resided at Randolph and Hartland, Vt.
- Children:—
- i. Fred, b. Nov. 26, 1830; grad. Dartmouth Col. 1885; settled in Titusville, Pa.
 - ii. Elizabeth Hannah, b. Dec. 17, 1832; m. Samuel Jewell, had three children.
 - iii. Jacob Fox, b. Oct. 17, 1857; m. Feb. 11, 1863, Sarah Augusta Ainsworth, dau. of Elijah R. and Salina M. (Sabin) of Hartland, Vt., b. Nov. 16, 1838.
17. **JAMES^s BATES** (Rev.) (Eliphalet^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born Jan. 17, 1799, Randolph, Vt.; died Dec. 9, 1865, age 53, Granby, Mass. Dartmouth College, 1822. Pastor at Newton, Mass., 1827-1839; Granby, 1839-1851; married (1) at Haverhill, Mass., Emily Atwood, daughter of Moses and Mary (Tennev) of Haverhill, born March 25, 1805; died Sept. 3, 1848, at Granby, Mass.
- Children:—
26. i. Edward Payson, b. May 8, 1830; d. 1888.
 27. ii. James Atwood, b. May 2, 1832.
 28. iii. Charles Henry, bp. July 13, 1834.
 - iv. William, b. 1840; d. 1848.
 - v. Emily A., b. 1844; d. 1848.

Rev. James Bates married (2) Oct. 7, 1855, Julia F. Dickinson at Granby.

18. THOMAS^s BATES (Eliphalet^s Joseph⁴, Edward²), born Dec. 30, 1807, probably at Randolph, Vt. (has been reported at Waitsfield); died July 16, 1892, at Griggsville, Ill. Married (1) Oct. 28, 1833 at Hartland, Vt., Anne Cleveland, daughter of Thomas and Anne (Craft), born March 18, 1807, at Hartland; died May 31, 1847, at Maysville, Ill. He married (2) June 11, 1849, at Thompson, Ct., Susan C. Hutchins, who died Jan. 15, 1863, at Griggsville, Ill. He married (3) Oct. 18, 1871, at Plattsburg, Mo., Elizabeth Susan Blake, who died June 2, 1897. He resided at Waitsfield, Vt., Bloomington, Ill., and Lathrop, Mo. The children are reported as born at Maysville, Pike Co., Ill.

Children:—

- i. Mary Ann, b. Sept. 20, 1834; d. May 16, 1851.
 - ii. Elvira Cleveland, b. June 22, 1836; m. June 30, 1864, John T. Dickinson, at Abingdon, Ill., 7 children.
 - iii. Lucia Story, b. April 12, 1838; d. May 11, 1841.
 - iv. Julia, b. Sept. 19, 1840; m. May 1, 1867, Charles Stone, at Windsor, Vt.; 6 children.
 - v. Lucy, b. July 3, 1842; m. July 14, 1866, Samuel T. Atkins, at Norwood, Ill.; children: Mary, Samuel, Llewellyn, Herbert, J. William, Walter.
 29. vi. Thomas, b. March 3, 1844.
 - vii. Jane, b. Feb. 24, 1846; d. March 27, 1846.
 - viii. Laura, b. March 18, 1847; m. March 4, 1867, Newton P. Howe, at Normal, Ill.; 9 children.
19. BENJAMIN^s BATES (Eliphalet^s Joseph⁴, Edward²), born March 30, 1809; died Aug. 21, 1888, at Normal, Ill.; married Sept. 18, 1837, Ruth H. Brvant, at Hartland, Vt.

Children:—

- i. Emma; m. True Blake.
 30. ii. Homer M.
- (Note—It is reported that there were four children.)

20. SYLVANUS^s BATES (Eliphalet^s Joseph⁴, Edward²), born Jan. 19, 1813; Randolph, Vt.; died May 28, 1883. He resided at Royalton, Vt., where he was deacon in the First Cong. Church, 1842-'45; Principal of

the Royalton Academy, 1839-'43; Prof. in Oglethorpe University, at Macon, Ga., 7 years; Principal of a Boys' School in Macon from 1853 to 1883. He married May 20, 1839, Mary Ann Fox, daughter of Jacob and Hannah (Smith), at Royalston, Vt., who died July 12, 1880.

31. i. Louis S., b. Feb. 16, 1840.
- ii. Julia H., b. Aug. 17, 1842; m. April 3, 1867, John C. Curd, at La Grange, Ga.; 5 children.
32. iii. Mary L., b. Nov. 18, 1844.
- iv. Robert L., b. Sept. 29, 1848.
- v. Olivia J., b. Oct. 4, 1851; m. April 15, 1874, John A. Orme; resided at Macon, Ga.; no children.

21. ELIPHALET STORY^s BATES (Eliphalet^s Joseph⁴, Edward²), born June 10, 1821; died Dec. 14, 1897. Resided at Prairieville, Ill.; married in 1864, Annette E. Philbrick, at Griggsville, Ill.

Children:—

- i. Lottie.
 - ii. Arthur; m. Grace Darling and has one daughter.
22. SAMUEL^s BATES (Thomas^s Joseph⁴, Edward²), born May 8 (or 9), 1799, probably at Hartland, Vt.; died Sept. 6, 1861; married Dec. 20, 1826, Lucina Crane, daughter of Joseph and Eleanor (Beck), born May 8, 1800; died Nov. 5, 1877.
- Children:—
- i. Lucia Lucina, Oct. 13, 1828; d. June 5, 1850.
 - ii. Thomas, b. July 15, 1830; d. Sept. 16, 1830.
 33. iii. Samuel Lysander, b. Nov. 11, 1831.
 - iv. Ellen Effigena, b. Feb. 18, 1834; d. July 15, 1841.

23. DANIEL^s BATES (Thomas^s Joseph⁴, Edward²), born Oct. 27, 1801; died July 21, 1870. Physician at Glover, Brookfield and Berlin, Vt. Married (1) Jan. 19, 1829 or '30, Sarah Knapp, daughter of Ebenezer and Irene (Curtis), born Dec. 6, 1805, Berlin; died Nov. 21, 1849. Married (2) June 24, 1850, Olive Russ, born May 19, 1804; died Feb. 25, 1854. Married (3) Sept. 18, 1854, Sarah Kimball Williams, born May 11, 1813; died April 9, 1887.

Children by wife Sarah:—

- i. Sarah Edna, b. Feb. 14, 1831; m. Sept. 8, 1852, C. Nelson Hubbard, b. Dec. 27, 1817; d. Sept. 21, 1882; 2 daughters.

Continued on Page 37

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION
Incorporated.

President—Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.

Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.

Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.

Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates
Austinburg, Ohio.

Historian—Frank A. Bates, South Braintree, Mass.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.

Annual Membership One Dollar.

Single Copies of BULLETIN Twenty-five Cents.

Report of the Treasurer.

Aug. 6, 1914

Cash on hand Aug. 7, 1913.....	\$ 85.42
Received, annual dues	109.00
Sale of pins	16.05
Sale of electrotypes	1.50
Sale of post cards	1.45
Sale of bulletins	8.00
Gift from Mrs. Failing	7.00
Life membership dues	40.00

Total in Treasury\$268.42

Expended

Bulletins, Sept. 1913, \$36.00; April 1914, \$39.00	\$ 75.00
Halftones for Bulletin	15.18
Printing programs, leaflets, etc.	18.30
Postage	16.00
Express and parcel post90
Badges	2.25
Bates pins purchased	4.02
Electrotypes purchased	2.42
Clerk hire50

Balance in Treasury\$133.85

\$268.42

Balance\$133.85

Life Members Fund in bank 100.00

Cash in hands of Treasurer\$ 33.85

What community wishes the next meeting of the Bates Association?

Gravestone of Lieut. Levi Bates.

An illustration of the value of our Association is shown by the fact that a letter read at the Annual Meeting, telling that the gravestone of Lieut. Levi Bates (6) Joshua (5-4-3), Joseph (2), Clement (1), of Springfield, Vt., was in need of attention, has aroused interested members of the family and the stone has been duly cared for.

Ancestors of Ephraim Bates.

In the BULLETIN of September, 1913, inquiry was made as to the ancestry of Ephraim Bates of Noble County, Ohio, who was born in New Jersey, May 24, 1744. Our Historian sends the following data.

William Bates, of Hanover, Morris Co., N. J., of which place the Presbyterian Church Record shows him to have been a citizen as early as 1740 and as late as 1760. We have no proof that his widow was Elizabeth, but the church records show a widow Elizabeth Bates, remarrying in 1763.

He had children, Ephraim, David, Uzal, or Ozal, Caleb, Rhoda, Mary and Martha.

The church records tend to show that Captain or Major David Bates of the Revolutionary War was a brother of William and, while we lack proof as yet, in all likelihood the parents of our William were Solomon Bates of Morristown and his wife, Abigail.

Ephraim Bates, son of William, born May 24, 1743, Morristown, N. J. He moved to Washington County, Pa., where he married Rhoda ——. A son, Timothy, born 1778, married Ruth Moore. He enlisted in April, 1777, near what was then Catfish Camp, Va., in Capt. Henry Enock's Company, under Major David Rogers, of Virginia. Six months' service. Re-enlisted June 1, 1778, and served till Dec., 1778, as Sergeant in Capt. Cross' Company under Col. Broadhead. Also further enlistments. He moved after 1790 to Union Township, Monroe County, Ohio.

The dues of all Active Members were due August 1, 1914, for the year from August 1, 1914, to August 1, 1915. Kindly send your dollar to the Treasurer if you have not done so.

The delay in issuing the BULLETIN is due to the fact that the Editor is extremely busy with pastoral duties after vacation.

We have issued post cards of the Scituate Lighthouse and the home of Rebecca and Abigail Bates. These can be obtained from the Treasurer at twenty-five cents a dozen or two cards for five cents.

Report of the Secretary, August 6, 1914.

The past year has been an uneventful one in the history of our Association. There have been no great gains or great losses, no remarkable discoveries, no unsolved problems of importance to block the work of the year; but it has been a year of steady progress along all lines, and we come up to another annual meeting with the satisfaction of knowing that our Association is doing a good work and one that is appreciated.

MEMBERS

Our membership has increased in a most encouraging way, showing the continued interest of our members and the growing interest of those of the Bates family who have not yet come into our membership.

Four new Life Members have been added to our roll, making a total of twenty-four Life Members, a most excellent showing. Three of these are Annual Members who have become Life Members, while one comes newly on our list.

Our Active or Annual Membership list has also increased. We began the year with 142 Active Members, to which 19 names have been added. From these we must deduct the three who have become Life Members, six who have died, and one who has resigned, a total of ten. This leaves us with 151 Active Members, a net gain of 9 for the year.

Our total of Life Members, 24, and Annual Members, 151, gives us a grand total of 175 members, a net gain of 13 for the year. This result is very gratifying.

The localities from which these new members come shows the wide spread interest which our work is arousing, Massachusetts furnishing 9, Michigan 3, Vermont, New York, Florida, Nebraska and Canada, 1 each.

A few members have probably lost interest in the work, if we may judge by the fact that about 18 are delinquent in the payment of dues for the past two years, but, on the other hand, we are frequently encouraged by the fact that members long delinquent occasionally pay up all delinquencies, while others start in anew. It is fair, therefore, to presume that many of these delinquent ones are still interested in the work of the Association.

DEATHS

Our death roll for the year has been unusually large, six deaths being recorded though two of these died before the Annual Meeting of last year. With one exception, all these deaths were mentioned in the last issue of the BULLETIN.

Mrs. Margaret E. Packard of South Weymouth, Mass., died June 27, 1912, but knowledge of the fact did not reach the Secretary until 1914.

Mrs. Jane Marlett Taft of Burlington, Vt., died June 30, 1913. Knowledge of this death did not reach the Secretary until some months later.

Mrs. Esther E. Lincoln of North Scituate, died Feb. 10, 1914.

Mrs. Elizabeth A. Fish of South Hanover, Mass., died March 4, 1914.

Mrs. Mary C. (Bates) Brown of Plymouth, Mass., died March 13, 1914. Information of her death came too late for insertion in the April BULLETIN. She had been a member of the Association for four years. She was a descendant of Edward of Weymouth, and was a sister of Philander Bates and Orrin B. Bates.

Orrin Bradford Bates of Weymouth, Mass., died at South Weymouth, April 21, 1914. He was the father of our Vice President, Walter L. Bates.

Willis C. Bates of Canton, Mass., died March 2, 1914. He was one of the organizers of the Association, but recently his membership had lapsed. Five deaths within ten weeks causes us to pause and meditate on the exceeding frailty of human life.

LYDD CHURCH

Continued correspondence from Mr. Arthur Finn, of Lydd, England, reminds us of the desirability of the members of our family establishing some memorial in the old ancestral church. The Secretary is ready to unite with a number of other persons in making a gift for this cause if others can be found who are interested in movement.

SAN FRANCISCO

We are continually being reminded that our Association is invited to hold its Annual Meeting of 1915 at San Francisco in connection with the Panama Exposition. While the holding of our Annual Meeting there is a legal impossibility, it might help our work very materially if some of our members who may be planning to attend the Exposition should call a meeting of the members of the Bates Family on the Pacific Coast and by a Family Reunion there increase the interest in our work. Who will go to conduct such a meeting?

CORRESPONDENCE

The work of the Secretary has included, as usual, a great amount of correspondence, including sending out about 300 copies of

each issue of the BULLETIN, 300 Lists of Members, 100 notices of dues unpaid, 200 post card notices of the Annual Meeting and about 400 leaflet notices, making about 1600 items. In addition to this there are almost daily letters from members of the Association or other members of the family, inquiring concerning some matter of genealogical interest. All this is a labor of love in the interest of increased knowledge concerning our ancestry.

SALES

Our sale of pins, electrotypes and post cards has continued good during the year, showing that we are meeting a real demand of the members and others of the family who have not yet joined. In some instances the interest aroused by the pin or the electrotypes of the arms has resulted in the person becoming a member of the Association.

PUBLICATIONS

We have issued our BULLETIN as usual this year, the two issues being given up more largely than in the past to genealogical data which has been secured for us by interested members. Thus in our April issue we were able to publish by the kindness of Mr. F. O. Bates, of Detroit, one of our Life Members, records from Essex, Vt., which are of great interest and value to that branch of the family descended from Edward of Weymouth. Our indefatigable Historian, Frank A. Bates, has also furnished data from Northumberland, England, and from Virginia which is full of interest and value. In the September issue the record of "Bates Marriages in Connecticut," furnished by Mr. C. W. Church, of Waterbury, Conn., has been spoken of as of inestimable value to the genealogist.

The Ancestries have been continued, giving us not only the complete record of the individuals named, but available also for all their near relatives.

The value of our BULLETIN is shown by the result of an investigation which the Secretary made the past winter as to the way copies of the BULLETIN were being kept by libraries to which it is sent. Out of 24 libraries to which it is sent, 19 responded to a letter of inquiry, stating that the BULLETIN is carefully preserved and appreciated, and that they are very desirous that it shall continue to come to them. The five that have made no reply are in small towns, with poor facilities for preserving such periodicals.

That the BULLETIN is appreciated is farther shown by the fact that the Treasurer's report shows that eight dollars has been received from the sale of BULLETINS.

As directed at the last Annual Meeting, we have published a list of Members of the Association. This list is interesting and valuable as a means of acquaintance with our kindred. It also shows the wide geographical distribution of our membership. Counting in the members who have joined since the list was published, we have 181 names. Of these, Massachusetts has the majority, 97, New York has 16, Ohio 8, Illinois 7, Connecticut and Michigan 5 each, Maine and Vermont 4 each, Rhode Island, Indiana and Missouri 3 each, District of Columbia, Wisconsin, Colorado and Oregon 2 each, while one member is found in New Hampshire, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Maryland, Virginia, South Carolina, Georgia, Florida, Mississippi, Texas, Tennessee, Minnesota, Iowa, Nebraska, Arkansas, California, Washington, and Canada. Thirty-one states, District of Columbia and Canada, making thirty-three states or the equivalent. Verily, we are spread abroad!

Address of the President. Gardner Bates.

Our Association is one of a large number of similar societies. While their aims and purposes are well understood, it may not be out of place to stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance. The word family suggests home and the ones who made home what it was. A house, without the loved ones, is not home. Wealth and luxury in themselves cannot make a home, or take the place of human sympathy and friendship.

"The word home has come down to us through thirty languages and thirty centuries." It will bring a throb to the heart and tears to the eyes, when all other appeals are in vain.

This explains why poems like "The Barefoot Boy," "Snow Bound," "The Pipes of Lucknow," and songs like the "Old Oaken Bucket" and "Home Sweet Home" retain the popular favor. Their immortal melodies will be heard around the world, while memory remains. The family is the foundation of society. The degree of stability in social and national life depends upon the home virtues. One of the evil signs of our present American life, is the fact that in the hurry and bustle which attend our daily life, the home training and association is crowded out.

No amount of education in schools or colleges, can take the place of the home virtues of generosity, self reliance, honorable pride, reverence and honesty.

These are the elements of moral fibre which have produced strong men and women:

"Tall men, sun crowned, who live above the fog,

In public duty and in private thinking."

Is our success as a nation due to location or natural resources, or is it due largely to the character of the people? Character has certainly been the dominating force.

It is the duty of every American citizen to wage unending warfare for those principles which have in the past made for greatness. Our family Associations have a great work along the line of fostering family and national pride, and seeing to it that the glory of the past is not dimmed by actions of the present. It should be our determination that the Bates name, honored in the past, shall not suffer by any act of ours, but that its high standard shall be raised still higher.

During the past year there have come to our shores from foreign lands the vast number of 1,300,000 people. We must Americanize them or they will foreignize us. Too many of our people look with indifference upon the dangers which threaten our institutions. No present danger is more to be feared than this large class of gone-to-seed Americans, who do nothing to aid our institutions, and who view the outcome with indifference.

During the siege of Boston, Gen. Washington consulted Congress upon the propriety of bombarding the town of Boston. Mr. Hancock, a distinguished merchant, was the President of Congress. After Gen. Washington's letter was read, a solemn silence ensued. This was broken by a member making a motion that the House should resolve itself into a committee of the whole, in order that Mr. Hancock might give his opinion upon the important subject, as he was deeply interested from having all his estate in Boston, which estate was very large and valuable. After Mr. Hancock had left the chair he addressed the chairman of the committee of the whole in the following words: "It is true, sir; nearly all the property I have in the world is in houses and other real estate in the town of Boston; but if the expulsion of the British army from it and the liberties of the country require their being burnt to ashes—issue the order for that purpose immediately."

It has been said that the study of history

"serves to amuse the imagination; to interest the passions; to improve the understanding, and to strengthen the sentiments of virtue and piety." If this statement is true in general, it is especially true of the history of this republic.

Our ancestors were men with iron in their blood; men who put principle before policy, and character before cash. With an unfaltering trust in God and the right, they left their homes and native land to establish in an unknown wilderness a Christian commonwealth. Less than three centuries have made their nation a world power and supremely vindicated their vision, placing their names among the founders of empires.

They believed with all their souls that, "Ill fares the land to hastening ills a prey, Where wealth accumulates, and men decay."

To commemorate such men would be to fall far short of our duty and privilege. To imitate them should be the ideal and endeavor of every citizen. They were filled with such sterling purposes and such lofty zeal, that each succeeding generation has felt its power and although the moss of more than two centuries has gathered over their last resting place, they are yet "the dead but sceptered sovereigns, who still rule our spirits from their urns."

The foundation stones of their empire were education and religion. Other empires have arisen, and have attained world power only to disappear when ignorance and vice became general among the people. This country will be no exception, under similar circumstances. We may live for a time on inherited health and wealth, even though we abuse both, but a day of reckoning is inevitable. Succeeding generations will fall far short of our present blessings if we thus squander our inheritance.

Conservation of health, wealth and character should be the watchword of the times. Not the *high cost of living*, but the cost of *high living*, should receive our earnest consideration. Plain living and high thinking are the ever enduring sources of physical, mental and moral energy. No people in any age ever came nearer to this ideal and bed-rock principle of power.

"Are these the painted folds that fly
On morning mist and sunset sky, the guardians of a land?

No, if the patriot pulses sleep
How vain the watch that hirelings keep."

A great preacher recently startled his congregation by the use of the following epigram: "It is a beautiful thing to see a man take off his hat and bow to an ideal, but it is an infinitely finer thing for him to take off his coat and fall to work for it."

"Eternal vigilance is the price of liberty," but vigilance means more than dreaming, it means working to make the ideal real. Canning wrote in 1801, "My road must be through character to power. I will try no other course, and I am sanguine enough to believe that this course, though not perhaps the quickest, is the surest."

Tried and tested methods and beliefs should not be discarded simply because they are old. Many want to break away from restraint, and endeavor by some short cut, to achieve that which can come only by self-restraint and perseverance.

It has been said that "one good, strong, sound man is worth one hundred, nay one thousand men without character in building up a state." This statement is abundantly proven by the history of New England. We have had an influence in education, legislation, and religion, very much in excess of our relative population, and no country in the world exceeds the per capita deposits in savings banks.

Such a history is a challenge to every citizen, more earnestly to consider and more faithfully to perform his duties, as successors to men of such physical, mental and moral power as the founders of our Republic.

"For well she keeps her ancient stock,
The stubborn strength of Pilgrim Rock;
And still maintains with milder laws,
And clearer light, the Good Old Cause!
Nor heeds the sceptic's puny hands,
While near her school the church spire
stands;
Nor fears the blinded bigot's rule,
While near her church spire stands the
school."

Report of the Historian.

Frank A. Bates

Kinsmen of the Bates Family:

I very much regret that the infirmities of the body prevent my rendering a proper report of my investigations into the History of the Family during the past year. However I have not been entirely idle.

Extracts have been made from nearly 400 genealogies, histories and vital records of towns. Many more, that furnished no returns, have, of course, been examined, but it is surprising how few of the numerous family histories have no reference to some member of the family of Bates.

It is impossible to specify how many of the name have been added to the files, but they will be numbered in the thousands. A

large proportion of these have been assigned their place in my files, and it is surprising how few duplicates have as yet been found. There are several hundreds of names still waiting classification.

Of the special investigations, that are in near process of completion, I may mention "A preliminary genealogy of the Descendants of Joseph Bates of Middleborough, Mass.," which has been forwarded to the editor of the Bulletin, but which should not be made public until some additions, which have lately come in, are placed in their proper position. I wish to extend thanks for assistance rendered by Mr. Frederick G. Bates, of Detroit, Mich., Mr. J. Wm. Atkins, of Berkeley, Cal., and Mr. Clarence F. French of Waltham, Mass., as well as some others. This compilation is not yet complete, lacking some of the descendants who settled in Vermont, etc.

Also considerable attention has been paid to the descendants of John and Mary (Farwell) Bates, of Chelmsford, Mass., and their status in the family roll. This is the John Bates who is supposed to have been born in Boston about Jan. 9, 1641-2; baptized 11-23-1641, son of Edward. John of Chelmsford, made his will July 18, 1716 and states that his age is about 74 years. This will was probated June 26, 1722, and a gravestone in the cemetery states that John Bates died April 17, 1722, age about 80 years. (One authority says, died April 11.) I have traced this family into Westford, Mass., New Ipswich, N. H., Jaffrey, N. H., Waitsfield, Vt., Potsdam, N. Y., Ashburnham, Mass., Randolph, Vt., Canterbury, Conn., etc.

The details are not yet all gathered, and will not be till someone examines several records which I have merely glanced at sufficiently to see that they contained notes on this family. Particularly valuable will be the land conveyances of Middlesex Co., Mass. Thanks are here tendered to Mr. Charles Reed, Secretary of the Bostonian Society, and Mr. George Stewart, of Concord, both descendants of this branch.

I may also mention that I have spent some time on English histories, including Burke's excellent works on the Armorial Families, not because I thought the work especially valuable at this stage of the game, but because I might never again have the opportunity. These notes are as yet not even copied. I may say that I have lately, by the kindness of Mr. Edward E. Norton, of Boston, and his cousin, Mr. Aleck Abrahams, of London, Eng., Honorary Secretary of the Islington Historical Society, received an original manuscript will, on

Continued on page 59

**Joseph³ Bates of Middleborough, Mass.,
and some of his descendants,
by Frank A. Bates.**

Continued from page 51

- ii. Daniel Dwight, b. July 11, 1833; m. Aug. 21 or 22, 1866, Agnes A. England.
- 34. iii. Joseph Curtis Knapp, b. May 20, 1835.
- 35. iv. George Alfred, b. May 29, 1837.
- v. Irene Knapp, b. April 7 or 9, 1840; m. July 26, 1865, Henry C. Stowell, b. April 17, 1839 (Rev. James A. Bates says 1822); d. Sept. 30, 1887. She d. April 19, 1869. They had one dau., Elizabeth Irene, b. April 7, 1869, who m. James H. Tattersall and (2) Clarence E. Brown. (Rev. J. A. B. says the latter m. Sept. 27, 1888, A. C. Sherwood.)
- vi. Henry Thomas, b. Jan. 7, 1842; d. Feb. 27, 1867.
- 24. LEWIS C.⁶ BATES (Sylvanus⁵, Joseph⁴, Edward³), born Nov. 3, 1800. His wife is not named, but he probably had a daughter.
 - i. Hannah P., b. April 11, 1832; mar. in 1854 at Derby, Vt., Jerre E. Dickerman, son of Dr. Jerre and Maria (Fletcher), b. Jan. 15, 1830, at St. Johnsbury, Vt.
- 25. GEORGE CHAPMAN⁷ BATES (Henry M.⁶, Jacob⁵, Joseph⁴, Edward³), born April 28, 1839, at Irasburg, Vt.; died April 16, 1901, at Chicago, Ill. He attended the University of Vermont and enlisted in Co. B., 8th Regt. Inf. Ver. Vol., April 30, 1862. He was discharged Sept. 19, 1863 to permit him to go into "special service" under Gen. Butler with headquarters at New Orleans, La. When he left the service in 1866 he removed to Chicago, Ill. He married at New Orleans, Alice Emily Moore, daughter of Apollos and Effie Delina (Tuttle), born Nov. 12, 1843, at Chicopee, Mass. She was educated in the public and normal schools of Westfield, Mass., and went to New Orleans in 1860 as Principal of the N. O. High School. After removal to Chicago, she started a private school for girls, known as the Park Institute, one of the largest and best known schools of the kind in the United States, and one of the first preparatory schools for Wellesley

College. She sold the school about 1885. Since that time she has been active in charitable work and prominent in the white slave movement. She is a member of several Chicago clubs, including the Woman's Club. At present (1913) she resides in Europe.

Children, born in Chicago, Ill.:—

- i. Henry Moore, b. March 30, 1869; m. Sept. 4, 1894, Clara A. Belfield, b. June 26, 1870 in Chicago. They have one child, Helen Belfield, born April 10, 1896. He graduated from the Univ. of Mich. in the class of 1890, and the Law Dept. of the Northwestern Univ. Has been Prof. of Law in Univ. of Mich., is now Dean of the Law Dept. Res. at Ann Arbor, Mich.
- ii. Frederic George, b. Nov. 15, 1871; m. (1) July 8, 1896, Margaret S. Douds, b. Feb. 11, 1873, at Louisiana, Mo.; d. there Sept. 16, 1896; mar. (2) at Chicopee, Mass., Dec. 20, 1899, Edith Lucy Wood, dau. of John B. and Lucy (Kimball), b. Oct. 22, 1874, at Chicopee. They have one daughter, Dorothy Wolcott, b. Nov. 29, 1906. He is an architect. Lived in Chicago till 1901 when he removed to Cleveland to become associated with J. Milton Dyer, architect. In 1913 organized the firm of Kane, Bates & Doughty, with offices in the Dime Savings Bank Bldg., at Detroit, Mich., for the practice of architecture.
- 26. EDWARD PAYSON⁷ BATES (James⁶, Eliphalet⁵, Joseph⁴, Edward³), born May 8, 1830; died 1888; resided at Granby, Mass.; married (1) Mary Ballou; married (2) Helen Anness.

Children:—

 - i. Atwood.
 - ii. Edith.
- 27. JAMES A.⁷ BATES (James⁶, Eliphalet⁵, Joseph⁴, Edward³), born May 2, 1832; married Sarah Soley, born 1836. Cong. minister. Resides South Royalston, Mass.

Children:—

 - i. William A., b. 1863.
 - ii. Alvan E., b. 1865; m. Martha Oppenshaw. Child, Ethel, b. 1872.
 - iii. Chester A., b. 1867.
 - iv. Charles A., b. 1869.
 - v. Ethel, b. 1872.

28. CHARLES H. BATES (James^s, Eliphalet^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), bap. July 13, 1834; married Lucina Dick-inson.
Children:—
i. Henry.
ii. William.
iii. Edward.
29. THOMAS BATES (Thomas^s, Eliphalet^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born March 3, 1844, at Maysville, Ill.; married Dec. 27, 1870, Sarah Ricker, at Turner, Me.
Children:—
i. Harry; d. yng.
ii. Rosa.
iii. Frederick.
30. HOMER M. BATES (Benjamin^s, Eliphalet^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), re-sides at Normal, Ill.; married (1) Mary C. Benjamin; married (2) Amanda C. Miller.
Children:—
i. Roy.
ii. Edith.
iii. Laura.
31. LOUIS S. BATES (Sylvanus^s, Eliphalet^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born Feb. 16, 1840, probably at Royalton, Vt. Res. LaGrange, Ga.; married July 20, 1871, Charlotte Gibson.
Children:—
i. Mary Ann.; m. Romulus Smith.
ii. Julia.
32. ROBERT L. BATES (Sylvanus^s, Eliphalet^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), probably of Macon, Ga.; born Sept. 29, 1848; died Oct. 30, 1875; married June 15, 1871, Eliza Hollingsworth.
Children:—
i. Eugene; d. yng.
ii. Roberta.
33. SAMUEL LYSANDER BATES (Rev.) (Samuel^s, Thomas^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), resided at Newbury and Burlington, Vt.; born Nov. 11, 1831, Brookfield, Vt.; married Sept. 27, 1871, Marion Elizabeth Walker, daughter of Morrill J. and Jerusha (Russell), born Jan. 29, 1843, Nor-wich, Vt.
Children born in Newbury:—
i. Mary Russell, b. Sept. 9, 1872; Asst. Lib., Univ. of Vt.
ii. Samuel Walker, b. Sept. 9, 1880; d. Burlington, April 27, 1891.
34. JOSEPH C. K. BATES (Daniel^s, Thomas^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), re-sided at Waltham, Mass.; born May 20, 1835; died Oct. 14, 1899. Serg. in the Civil War; married July 12, 1856, Charlotte Elizabeth Moulton, daughter of Chase Cawley and Char-lotte (Rowe) Moulton, born Feb. 19, 1835; died Nov. 27, 1895.
Children:—
i. Charles Curtiss, b. July 7, 1859; d. July 7, 1859.
ii. Liza Sarah, b. Aug. 15, 1862; d. March 20 or 30, 1885; mar. Oct. 7, 1884, Benjamin Frank-lin Jones, b. Feb. 10, 1862.
iii. Nellie Irene (or Nettie), b. Dec. 31, 1864; m. Sept. 24, 1889, Wilson Lincoln Fairbanks, son of John B. and Caroline (—) of Natick, Mass., b. Feb. 22, 1865. Res., Passaic, N. J., 4 children.
iv. Alice Lydia, b. Sept. 17, 1866; mar. July 25, 1891, Clarence Freeman French, son of Allen D. and Mary E. (Yates), of Belfast, Me. Grad. Tufts Col. Lawyer at Waltham, Mass., b. Aug. 20, 1864, 5 children.
v. George Moulton, b. Dec. 1, 1871, at Waltham; grad. Tufts Col.; mar. Oct. 6, 1897, at Quincy, Mass., Mabel Emma Oxford, dau. of Samuel and Emma (Whitford), b. in England, June 21, 1875. Chil-dren:—Aurelia Whitford, b. Feb. 25, 1899, at Boston, and Charlotte Oxford, b. Dec. 25, 1900, at Waltham.
vi. Mary Aurelia, b. May 26, 1873.
35. GEORGE A. BATES (Daniel^s, Thomas^s, Joseph^s, Edward²¹), born May 29, 1837; died June 29, 1873, Waltham, Mass.; married (1) Aug. 27, 1861, Ellen Strong, who died Jan. 2, 1865; married (2) May 1, 1867, Helen Smith, who died Aug. 27, 1876.
Children by wife Ellen:—
i. George, Aug. 27, 1864; d. March —, 1865.
Children by wife Helen:—
ii. Ellen, b. April 25 (or Oct. 14), 1868; married Sept. 20, 1888. Albert C. Sherwood, b. Oct. 14, 1868. She d. March 1, 1898, leaving three children.
iii. Frank Pierre, Aug. 20 (or 26), 1870; d. Jan. 20, 1892, Berlin, Vt.
iv. Henry Dwight, b. Sept. 1, 1872; d. Dec. 19, 1875, Waltham.
v. Nina Williams, b. Nov. 13, 1874; d. May 12, 1875.

Report of the Historian.

Continued from page 56

parchment, of a certain Robert Collen, of Lydd, County of Kent, England, dated 1568, in which he mentions his sister, Elizabeth Bate. This is undoubtedly the Elizabeth Cullen who married William Bate. This may prove to be a very valuable document, and is assuredly a very good thing to have, since I think I am safe in saying that few people in this country have family manuscripts dated back fifty years before the landing of the Pilgrims at Plymouth.

In regard to the vote passed by the Association at its last meeting in regard to the issuance of Registry Blanks for the use of Members Records, the Historian confesses that after due consideration of the matter, he found it difficult to arrange a suitable blank without going to an expense that did not seem to be justifiable in consideration of the state of the treasury, and he did not care to put out one that would reflect on the taste and judgment of the society, on account of its cheap look. Therefore it has been laid over to a more convenient opportunity.

In conclusion the Historian desires to say that he regrets that he is unable to be present, it being the first time in the history of the Association that he has failed to take some part.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 14

HENRY T. LINCOLN AND PRISCILLA B. LINCOLN OF COHASSET, MASS.

1. **CLEMENT**—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
2. **JOSEPH**—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
3. **JOSHUA**—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
4. **JOSHUA**—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
5. **JOSHUA**—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
6. **AMBROSE**, born at Hingham, second precinct (Cohasset), Sept. 3, 1758; married May 26, 1782, Priscilla, daughter of Francis and Sarah (Hobart) Lincoln. She was baptized in Hingham, second precinct, Aug. 17, 1760, and died March 2, 1841. He died April 30, 1833. He was a soldier in the Revolution and kept a diary of his campaigns. Resided on Beechwood St., in a house just east of the river.
7. **FRANCIS LINCOLN BATES**, born at Cohasset, Nov. 1, 1799; married Dec. 15, 1825, Esther, daughter of Daniel and Rebecca (Billings) Johnson of Sharon, Mass. She was born Dec. 19, 1800, and died Sept. 3, 1896. He died May 18, 1882. He was a mason and lived for many years in Boston, but returned to the old home on Beechwood Street, Cohasset.

8. **ESTHER ELIZA BATES**, born at Boston, March 17, 1828; moved with her parents to Cohasset in 1835. She married May 5, 1849, William Lincoln, Jr., of Cohasset, who was born Dec. 22, 1821 and died August 26, 1864. Resided in Cohasset except for a brief residence at Norton, Mich., where her husband died. She died Feb. 10, 1914. Their children are Walter Foster, of Concord, N. H.; Henry Thomas, of Cohasset; George Cummings of Prosser, Wash.; and Priscilla Bates of Cohasset.

9. **HENRY THOMAS LINCOLN**, born at Cohasset, Nov. 7, 1854. Bricklayer. Resided in New York City and various states. Traveled from British Columbia to Panama and abroad. Resides at Cohasset, near North Scituate. A Life Member of the Bates Association.

9. **PRISCILLA BATES LINCOLN**, born June 16, 1860. Resides at Cohasset. A Life member of the Bates Association.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 15.

GEORGE DENNIS BATES OF AKRON, OHIO.

1. **CLEMENT**—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
2. **JOSEPH**—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
3. **JOSHUA**—See Bates Ancestry No. 1.
4. **ISAAC**, born at Hingham, Mass., March 3, 1707-8; married, Dec. 28, 1732, Martha, daughter of John and Rebecca (Lincoln) Clark. Resided in second precinct, Beechwoods. Constable in 1740.
5. **JOSEPH**, born Aug. 29, 1733, at Hingham; married (1), Nov. 25, 1762, Sarah Hayward of Mendon; married (2), Martha Chilson of Mendon. Resided at Mendon, Mass., where he died April 1, 1793. He was a soldier in the Revolution.
6. **MICHAEL**, born at Mendon, Mass., May 13, 1769; married Chloe Atwell. Resided at Brandon, Vt. Died 1843.
7. **GEORGE DENNIS**, born at Brandon, Vt., Nov. 11, 1811; married (1), Jan. 19, 1841, Anne Maria Warner, who died within a year without children; married (2), June 22, 1845, Alice Maria Baker, who died leaving three children; married (3), April 4, 1856, Mary Ann Matthews, by whom he had two children. He was a banker, organizing, at Akron, Ohio, before the Civil War, the private bank of George D. Bates & Co., which was afterward the Second National Bank of which he was president until his death. He died July 25, 1887.
8. **GEORGE DENNIS**, born at Akron, Ohio, Aug. 18, 1866; married (1), Estelle W. Willis of Plainfield, N. J., who died at Akron, Ohio, Feb. 13, 1889; married (2), August 26, 1905, Laura E. Gaebler of St. Louis, Mo. No children. A banker. Life Member of the Bates Association. Resides at Akron, Ohio.



THE HOME OF REBECCA AND ABIGAIL BATES, SCITUATE, MASS.

We welcome two new Life Members of our Association, Mr. George D. Bates of Akron, Ohio, whose ancestry appears in this issue, and Miss Luella M. Bates of LaCrosse, Wis., whose ancestral line is Clement¹, Joseph², Joshua³, Solomon⁴, Nehemiah⁵, Asa⁶, Isaac⁷, Ozro⁸, Luella⁹ M. Bates.

Death of Miss Mary R. Bates

Another member of our Association has passed away. Miss Mary R. Bates of Braintree, Mass., died Oct. 19, 1914, aged 40 years. She was a daughter of Josiah Franklin⁸ Bates, (James⁷, Joseph N.⁶, Seth⁵, Clement⁴, Joseph³, James², Clement¹).

Do you know that Abraham Lincoln was a distant relative of some of our Bates Family? Joseph³ Bates, (Joseph², Clement¹) married Mary Lincoln, a daughter of Samuel Lincoln of Hingham, the immigrant ancestor of Abraham Lincoln.

Hon. James Bryce Honors the Hingham Immigrants

Some time ago, in presenting the old stepping stone which stood in the public square at Hingham, Eng., to Hingham, Mass., Hon. James Bryce, the English ambassador, gave the following characterization of the Hingham immigrants—

"The settlers," said Mr. Bryce, "who came from Norfolk to Massachusetts bay to escape the oppressive rule of King Charles I, and Archbishop Laud, brought with them ideas and beliefs and habits already deeply rooted among the Englishmen of East Anglia, one of the most truly Teutonic parts of England. The love of freedom in the state, the love of freedom in religion, the sense of duty to God and to conscience; it was for the sake of these things that they left their quiet Norfolk homes to face the stern winters of a new and almost unknown land, in whose forests lurked unknown dangers from wild beasts and wild men. And it was on the foundation of these principles that they built up their institutions here, set up their self-governing colony and in due time joined in framing the constitution of their state and of the federal republic.

"That the American people have grown to a greatness and prosperity undreamed of by the little band who came from Old Hingham nearly three centuries ago is due partly to the sturdy spirit of the old race, but largely also to the faith that has never faltered in the principles and belief which the early settlers of the Bay state brought with them, and in their loyalty to which they and their descendants have never faltered. The history of American freedom is a continuation of the history of English freedom and both countries have alike given an example to the world of what these principles can accomplish."

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume III

APRIL, 1913

Number 2



ARTHUR LEE BATES OF PORTLAND, MAINE

Bates Bulletins Bound.

Series I of the BULLETIN can now be obtained in bound form from F. J. Wilder, 46 Cornhill, Boston. This includes the first eleven issues of the BULLETIN and the

index. The price of the book is five dollars. On account of the approaching exhaustion of the earlier issues it has been thought best to raise the price of the unbound copies of Series I to four dollars for the set.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 16

ARTHUR LEE BATES OF PORTLAND, MAINE

1. CLEMENT BATES, baptized Jan. 22, 1594-5, at Lydd, England. Came to Hingham, Mass., 1635, with wife Anna and five children. He died at Hingham Sept. 17, 1671. She died at Hingham Oct. 1, 1669. He was a tailor.

2. JOSEPH, baptized at All Saints Church, Biddenden, Kent, England, Sept. 28, 1628. Came with his father to Hingham, Mass., 1635. Married Esther, daughter of William and Hester Hilliard, at Hingham, Jan. 9, 1657-8. He died at Hingham April 30, 1706, and she June 3, 1709. Bricklayer.

3. JOSHUA, born Aug. 14, 1671, at Hingham. Married Jan. 15, 1695-6, Rachel, daughter of Ibrook and Margaret (Hardin) Tower, of Hingham. He died Sept. 23, 1757, at Hingham and she before that date. Resided at Hingham Second Precinct, (Cohasset).

4. JOSHUA, born at Hingham June 16, 1698. Married Dec. 28, 1721, at Hingham, Abigail, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Andrews) Joy. He died March 16, 1766. Resided at Cohasset. Bricklayer.

5. JOSHUA, born at Cohasset, Dec. 1, 1724. Married (1) Grace, daughter of Elisha and Sarah (Lewis) Lincoln, March 7, 1746-7, at Hingham. She died May 4, 1781. He married (2) Oct. 13, 1782, Mrs. Hannah (Cowing) Pyncheon, who died Nov. 10, 1841. He died June 8, 1816. Resided at Cohasset.

6. ZEALOUS, born March 1, 1754, at Cohasset. Married (1) Aug. 20, 1775, Abigail, daughter of Daniel and Abigail (Beal) Nichols, who died Sept. 25, 1812. He married (2) Nov. 17, 1816, Lois Gilman of Scituate, Mass. Resided at Cohasset till 1816, when he removed to Westboro, Mass., where he died July 5, 1831. Soldier in the Revolution. Grocer.

7. JOSHUA, born March 20, 1776, at Cohasset. Married Anna Poor Sept. 4, 1804, who died Feb. 7, 1826. He married (2) Feb. 8, 1727, Maria Sage Lattimer of Middletown, Conn. Graduated from Harvard College 1800. Congregational minister at Dedham, Mass., 1803-1817. President of Middlebury (Vt.) College 1818-39. Preached at Northboro and Dudley, Mass. Died at Dudley Jan. 14, 1854. An extended account of his life was published in the BATES BULLETIN of April, 1912.

8. WILLIAM, born at Dedham, Mass., Jan. 18, 1816. Married Cornelia Frances, daughter of Samuel W. and Electa (Bacon) Lee of Northampton, Mass., June 8, 1848. Graduated from Middlebury College 1837 and Andover Theological Seminary 1840. Congregational minister at Northbridge,

Mass., until 1857, and at Falmouth, Mass., from June, 1858, until his death, Sept. 10, 1859.

9. ARTHUR LEE, born March 25, 1851, at Northbridge, Mass. Educated at Falmouth, Mass. Clerk in bookstore at Northampton, Mass., until Nov. 15, 1869, when he entered the employ of the Union Mutual Life Insurance Company, at Boston, as junior clerk. Removing with the company to Portland, Maine, in 1881, he rose from one position to another until he was elected Assistant Secretary in 1885; Secretary in 1887; Vice President and a member of the Board of Directors in 1893, and President in 1914. Each of these changes, as well as the twenty-fifth anniversary of Mr. Bates' first employment in the office, was made the occasion for congratulatory messages and expressions of good will from all the agents and employees of the company, as well as from other friends.

On his recent accession to the Presidency he was a guest of honor at the annual banquet of the Maine Life Underwriters Association.

Mr. Bates is a director of the Portland National Bank and of the Union Safe Deposit and Trust Company; a member of the Masonic and other fraternities, and of the Cumberland, Portland and Country Clubs. He is a Republican in politics.

He married Oct. 17, 1881, Nellie Gertrude, daughter of George L. and Elizabeth (Locke) Bean of Newtonville, Mass.

He is a Life Member of the Bates Association.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 17

KATHARINE LEE BATES OF WELLESLEY, MASS.

1. CLEMENT, 2. JOSEPH, 3. JOSHUA, 4. JOSHUA, 5. JOSHUA, 6. ZEALOUS, 7. JOSHUA, 8. WILLIAM—See Bates Ancestry No. 16.

9. KATHERINE LEE BATES, born Aug. 12, 1859, at Falmouth, Mass. Graduated from Wellesley College 1880. A. M., Wellesley, 1891, Litt. D., Middlebury College, 1914. Member of Boston Authors' Club, Phi Beta Kappa, National Institute of Social Science, and Drama League. Professor of English Literature and head of the department at Wellesley College since 1891. Has had four years of travel and study abroad and has travelled extensively in her own land.

A writer of prose and poetry. Author of a text book on American Literature, books of travel, stories and other works. Editor of many editions of selections from works of English and American authors.

A member of the Bates Association since its organization.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 18

ISAAC BATES OF CINCINNATI, O.

1. CLEMENT—See Bates Ancestry No. 16.

2. JOSEPH—See Bates Ancestry No. 16.

3. JOSHUA—See Bates Ancestry No. 16.

4. ISAAC, born at Hingham, Mass., March 3, 1707-8. Married Dec. 28, 1732, Martha, daughter of John and Rebecca (Lincoln) Clark. Removed to Bellingham, Mass., about 1750, where he died Aug. 21, 1787. She died at Bellingham, April 7, 1786.

5. JOSEPH, born at Hingham, second precinct, Beechwoods, Aug. 29, 1733. Married (1) Nov. 25, 1762, Sarah, daughter of Eleazer Haywood of Mendon, who died March 4, 1797. He married (2) April 8, 1779, Martha Chilson of Mendon, who died Aug. 14, 1824. He died April 1, 1793. Resided at Mendon.

6. CLARK, born Oct. 20, 1770. Removed to Cincinnati, O., 1793, and bought a section of land in what is now called Camp Washington, Cincinnati. Farmer and tanner. The house which he built still stands on Bates avenue. He married Rachel Marshall of Kentucky, of the John Marshall family. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church.

7. ISAAC, born May 17, 1818, at Cincinnati; married Adelaide McDougal, whose great, great grandfather was a General under George Washington. Isaac Bates was Military Inspector for the State of Ohio for a number of years. His name is on the memorial tablet in Memorial Hall, Cincinnati. He was School Trustee and Township Treasurer for over twenty-five years. He died March 26, 1877, from injuries received from being run over by a street car.

8. ISAAC, born Dec. 15, 1846, at Cincinnati. Married Mary Ellen Augur June 3, 1869. Wholesale grocer since leaving school in 1865; with J. W. Canfield & Co. until 1870, when he became a member of the firm of Andrews, Bates & Co., which did a large grocery business until 1907, when the firm dissolved. Since that time Mr. Bates has been in the brokerage business. He was a member of the vestry of Clifton Calvary Episcopal Church for a number of years and is now Senior Warden. He has taught in the Sunday School eighteen years. He is a Life Member of the Bates Association.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 19

FRANK ANDREWS BATES OF NEW YORK CITY.

1. CLEMENT, 2. JOSEPH, 3. JOSHUA, 4. ISAAC, 5. JOSEPH—See Bates Ancestry

try No. 18.

6. BENJAMIN, born Dec. 6, 1780, at Mendon, Mass. Married Feb. 23, 1806, Rhoda, daughter of George and Keziah Kelley of South Milford, Mass. Resided at Mendon.

7. RUSSELL, born 1820 at Mendon, Mass. Married 1851, at Brooklyn, N. Y., Margaret K., daughter of Latimer R. and Maria (Hawes) Shaw. He died Aug., 1868. She died April 7, 1909. Merchant in Boston.

8. FRANK ANDREWS, born July 5, 1852, at Mendon Township, Mass., near South Milford. He was brought up in Boston; went through the Dwight Grammar and English High School, then went abroad for two years and three months; partially prepared for college in 1872, in Berlin under Prof. Charles Metzendorf, with Arthur C. Bates, grandson of Isaac C. Bates of Northampton, and two other young men. Was graduated from Harvard College in the class of 1877. He married, Dec. 6, 1877, Ada M., daughter of Horace M. and Mary Bearce, who died May 11, 1880, at Colorado Springs, Colo. He went to Ellsworth, Kansas in 1882, where he purchased a cattle ranch and followed the cattle business for twenty-five years. He married as a second wife, Kate M., daughter of Alanson M. and Agnes Clark of St. Albans, Vt., Oct. 22, 1884. Retired from business in 1907 and has since then spent most of the time abroad.

BATES ANCESTRY NO. 20
WILLIAM NICKERSON BATES
OF PHILADELPHIA.

1. EDWARD BATES of Weymouth, Mass., born in England about 1605. Settled at Weymouth as early as 1639. Elder of the church as early as 1649. Wife's name Susanna. Died at Weymouth March 25, 1686, aged 81 years.

2. INCREASE, born Dec. 28, 1641, at Weymouth; married Mary, daughter of John and Sarah Whitmarsh of Weymouth. He died Feb. 20, 1717.

3. SAMUEL, born about 1693; died Dec. 8, 1752. He married (1) Grace —, who died Dec. 29, 1724; married (2) intention Sept. 18, 1725, Hannah, daughter of John and Hannah (Beal) Ward. Miller and cordwainer.

4. WILLIAM, born Dec. 7, 1712; married Mary Ward, Oct. 12, 1735, who died 1758; married (2) Mary Merrow of Boston, Nov. 9, 1761. He died 1785. Yeoman and cordwainer. Resided at Weymouth, Randolph and Cambridge, where he died Oct. 10, 1785.

5. JOSEPH, born May 24, 1746, at Cambridge, Mass. Married Jan. 9, 1772, at Cambridge, Mass., Mary Snow; died at Cambridge Sept. 4, 1803. He was sergeant in the first company of Cambridge militia and fought through the Revolution. He was second in command of the band of fifty men who marched to Saratoga to "take General Burgoyne," and brought him back as a prisoner to Cambridge.

6. WILLIAM, born at Cambridge, July 28, 1790; married at Cambridge July 25, 1822, Susan Hunnewell Sawyer, daughter of Israel Sawyer and granddaughter of John Hicks, who was one of the Boston Tea Party, and was killed in fight at Concord. William died at Cambridge Nov. 16, 1867. Soldier in War of 1812.

7. CHARLES, born at Cambridge May 8, 1831; married Anna Pamela Nickerson at Cambridge Dec. 25, 1866. Resides at Cambridge.

8. WILLIAM NICKERSON, born at Cambridge, Mass., Dec. 8, 1867; married Edith Newell Richardson at Chestnut Hill, Mass., Dec. 28, 1901. Harvard College 1890; Ph. D. 1893; instructor in Greek at Harvard till 1895, since that time head of Department of Greek at University of Pennsylvania, Phila. In 1905-6 was given leave of absence and served as Director of American School of Classical Studies at Athens. For the last seven years has been editor of the American Journal of Archaeology. For six years Recorder of the Archaeological Institute of America, for many years on the Council, also Secretary, Treasurer and Vice President of the local branch of the Society. For twelve years member of the Managing Committee of the School at Athens. Published an edition of the Iphigenia in Tauris of Euripides, and a revised edition of Hertzberg's History of Greece, and about 90 articles in philological and archaeological periodicals. In 1912 read a paper by invitation at the International Congress for the History of Religions at Leyden, Holland. Life Member of the Bates Association.

**Additions and Corrections to
Decendants of Joseph³ Bates of Middle-
borough, Mass.
(See September, 1914)**

The following notes have been furnished since the publication of the original article, principally by J. William Atkins and Frederic G. Bates, to whom our thanks are due.

1. Mrs. Joanna (Tinkham) Bates died June 25, 1738, age 43 yrs.

2. Joseph¹ died Aug. 27, 1789 in the 68th year of his age. He was buried at Hartland

Center, Vt., but his gravestone has been removed to the cemetery at Hartland Three Corners.

4. Samuel². There has been some discussion as to the accuracy of this entry; but it seems best to let it stand as it is until more positive evidence is presented.

5. viii. Dustin probably died at West Fairlee, Vt.

6. Joseph². The proper date of his death is probably March 1, 1843.

7. Eliphalet² was born at Middleborough, Mass.; married at East Randolph, Vt., at the home of the bride's parents; and died at Randolph, Vt. His wife was commonly known as Polly, and it is supposed that she was born at Preston, Conn.

7. viii. George², married Lucia Smith.

8. Content (Cushman) Bates probably died May 7, 1796. The proper name of the second wife was probably Althea, though it has been written as in the printed notes.

8. iv. Typographical error; should be Zenas.

8. v. Date of marriage said to be March 20.

9. Wife was Sophia Cady, probably born 1780.

9. iii. Hannah born Dec. 30.

9. vi. Sophia is said to have married (2) Stoddard Benham. Confirmation is desired.

10. Phineas K.² died March 10, 1868, gr-st. at Hartland Three Corners, Vt. There is also a stone inscribed "Olive, wife of P. K. Bates, died Sept. 13, 1857, ae. 65," which indicates that Phineas had a second wife.

10. ii. Joseph C.² evidently married Lucy A. —, who d. Feb. 24, 1878, ae. 32 years, as the gr-stones of both are in the cemetery mentioned.

10. iii. "Jacob, son of Phineas & Mary Bates, died July 11, 1832, ae. 1 year, 9 mos. 20 days." Gr-st. record.

15. "Deacon Elias Bates died April 4, 1872, ae. 79 years. Mary Sabin, his wife, died Dec. 30, 1879, ae. 88 yrs." inscribed on one stone.

15. iii. Mary S. died Oct. 21, 1888.

16. "Jacob Bates, 1795-1885." Betsey Fox Bates, 1800-1887." From gr-st. records.

16. iii. Jacob Fox² was b. 1837 not 1857; died June 29, 1881, ae. 43 yrs. 8 mos. A daughter died June 15, 1885, ae. 2 yrs. 8 mos. Daughter Louise M. died June 15, 1885, ae. 20 yrs.

17. James² died aged 66 yrs.

18. Thomas² was born at Waitsfield, Vt. He resided for a time at Randolph, Vt., but went to Maysville, near Griggsville, Pike Co., Ills., in 1833. It is denied that he ever resided at Lathrop, Mo. He died at Bloomington, Ills. His daughter Julia died and her husband has married again. The daughter Lucy was married at Normal, Ills., not Norwood.
Griggsville, Illinois.

19. Benjamin^c. His wife was daughter of the wife of his brother Elias, by her first marriage. The children were: (1) Emma C., b. Dec. 11, 1839, at Griggsville, Ills.; mar. Aug. 26, 1886, at Bloomington, Ills., to True Blake, his third wife. No children. (2) Albert Sabin, b. Sept. 20, 1842; mar. June 3, 1885, at Normal, Ills., Mary Frances Crozier. He died Feb. 8, 1892. (3) Jane E., b. Sept. 21, 1847; d. Oct. 19, 1864. (4) Homer Story (see No. 30). The wife, Ruth Hutchings Bryant, was dau. of Abner & Mary (Sabin) b. Oct. 11, 1812, at Hartland, Vt., and died Oct. 18, 1884, at Normal, Ills.

20. ii. John C. Curd died Nov. 3, 1883, at Macon, Ga.

20. v. Olivia J. was born Oct. 5, 1851.

21. Eliphalet S.^o resided at Prairie City, Ills. Their children were: (1) Arthur, married Kittie Darling and they have 2 children. (2) Charlotte Story, b. May 5, 1870; m. June 12, 1901, at Burlington, Iowa, to William Guthrie Boone.

23. Daniel^c. Date of 1st marriage was probably 1829. The 3d wife, Sarah K., perhaps died April 10.

23. v. Irene K.⁷ b. April 7, 1839.

23. vi. Henry T.⁷ b. June 7, 1842. (?)

26. Edward P.⁷ died July 1, 1888; name of 2d wife said to be Annors.

27. Rev. James A.⁷ mar. Sarah Adams Tobey (not Soley), b. Aug. 20, 1836, at Charlestown, Mass. Children: (1) William Atwood, b. July 28, 1863, in Ceylon, Asia. (2) Alvan Edward, b. June 12, 1865, at Durham, N. H., and had daughter Ethel born in 1891. They lived at Atlantic City in 1897. (3) Chester Adams, b. July 20, 1867, at Belpre, Ohio. (4) Charles Atwood, b. Dec. 25, 1869. (5) Ethel, b. Oct. 29, 1872, at Cleveland, Ohio.

28. Charles H.⁷, born Feb. 10, 1834; mar. (2) Mrs. Julia Dickinson.

29. Thomas⁷ married Dec. 25, 1870.

30. Homer Story⁷ b. Nov. 15, 1854; mar. (1) Marv C. Benjamin, on Feb. 18, 1880, dau. of DeWitt & Mary, b. July 26, 1855, at Normal, Ills.; d. Aug. 16, 1887. Children: (1) Roy Clinton, Feb. 8, 1881, now married; (2) Edith May, Oct. 6, 1882; (3) Laura Ellen, June 26, 1887. Homer married (2) Sept. 3, 1889, at Princeville, Ills., Amanda Emily Miller, dau. of Christian & Sarah (Whittington) (Estep), b. June 11, 1853. No children.

35. George A.⁷ died June 27, 1877. Mar. (1) Aug. 21, 1861.

35. ii. Eva Ellen, born Oct. 14, 1868.

35. iii. Frank P., b. Aug. 26, 1870.

Bates Deaths.

Mrs. Maria F. (Reed) Bates, widow of Henry A. Bates, died at Whitman, Mass., Dec. 6, 1914, aged 74 years.

Mrs. Betsey A. C. Bates, widow of Jackson V. B. Bates, died at East Weymouth, Mass., Dec. 19, 1914, aged 77 years.

Mrs. Elizabeth Bates, wife of James L. Bates, died at Hingham, Mass., Dec. 21, 1914.

Mrs. Mary Elizabeth Cushing, widow of Henry L. Bates, died at Dorchester, Mass., Dec. 23, 1914, aged 75 years.

Mrs. Martha Tower Bates, widow of James B. Bates, died at Cohasset, Jan. 23, 1915, aged 87 years. She was the mother of Florence N. and Mary G. Bates, members of the Association.

Mrs. Susan L. Bates, widow of Orrin B. Bates, died at South Weymouth, Mass., Feb. 9, 1915, aged 72 years. She was the mother of Walter L. Bates, Vice President of the Bates Association, and of Frank F. Bates.

The sympathy of the members of the Association are extended to our Vice President, Walter L. Bates, who, in the past year, has lost father, mother and only brother.

George D. Bates of Webster, Mass., died Sept. 23, 1913. He was a descendant of Clement⁷ of Hingham, through Joseph⁷, Joshua², Jacob⁴, John⁵, Alanson⁶, Jacob⁷. He was born at Dudley, Mass., March 8, 1836, educated at Webster public schools and Wilbraham Academy, and was for over twenty years a prominent merchant in Webster. His wife and three children survive him, the son, Wilfred B. Bates of Madison, Wisc., is a member of the Bates Association.

Andrew Jackson Bates died at his home in Webster, Mass., Feb. 13, 1915, aged 75 years. He was an extensive shoe manufacturer. Mrs. Sarah B. Craver, one of our Life Members, is a daughter. The Association extends its sympathy to her in this bereavement.

Mrs. Julia A. (Bates) Whitten of Weymouth, Mass., died at Weymouth March 29, 1915, aged 83 years. She was a daughter of Hira Bates of Hanover.

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION
Incorporated.

President—Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.

Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.

Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.

Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates
Austinburg, Ohio.

Historian—Frank A. Bates, South Braintree, Mass.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.

Annual Membership One Dollar.

Single Copies of BULLETIN Twenty-five Cents.

Where shall our Next Meeting be Held?

The Association is still waiting for an invitation to hold its next meeting in your town. What community will extend an invitation to us?

Death of Frank F. Bates.

Frank Freeman Bates died at South Weymouth, Mass., Dec. 25, 1914. He was a son of Orrin B. Bates and brother of Walter L. Bates. He had been a member of the Bates Association from the beginning. For some years he resided at Des Moines, Iowa, but failing health caused him to return east three years ago.

Abraham Lincoln's relationship to the Bates Family is shown along another line, in addition to that given in the last issue of the BULLETIN. Our Vice President, Everett A. Bates, sends the following: Rebecca, daughter of Samuel Lincoln, immigrant ancestor of Abraham Lincoln, married John Clark of Plymouth, whose daughter, Molly Clark, married Jacob⁴ Bates of Hingham, (Joshua³, Joseph², Clement¹).

Lyddite, one of the modern explosives, takes its name from Lydd, the ancestral home of the immigrant, Clement Bates. Lydd is dangerously near the war zone if battles occur in the English Channel. We most earnestly hope that no bombs from air ships or shells from war ships will injure the ancestral Lydd church.

Bates Marriages.

Miss Blanche Alma Bates, daughter of George L. Bates of East Weymouth, Mass., was married March 10, 1915, to Mr. Harry B. Studley.

Harold Bates of Rockland, Mass., married Dec. 18, 1914, Pearl Taylor of North Abington.

Death of Mrs. Juliette B. Gordon.

Mrs. Juliette Bates Atwood Gordon died at her home in Bristol, Conn., Oct. 10, 1914, aged 63 years. She was a daughter of William Seeley and Abigail (King) Bates, of New Hartford, Conn.

She married, first, Frank H. Atwood of New Hartford, who died March 20, 1888. She married, second, George L. Gordon of Plymouth, Conn., where they resided until three years ago, when they moved to Bristol. Her husband and three sons survive her. She was a member of the Bates Association from the first and contributed to the BULLETIN an article on Robert Bates of Stamford, Conn., and his descendants.

Queries.

61. Eli Bates gave a Lincoln statue to Lincoln Park, Chicago. Also Eli Bates is mentioned as one of the founders and munificent maintainers of Robert College. Who knows his ancestry or more of his history?

62. A correspondent wishes to know the ancestry of his great grandfather, William Bates, a minister, born at Springfield, Mass., married Phila Chandler. His son, Levi Chandler Bates, was born at Springfield.

63. Margaret Bates, probably of Maine, married Thomas (or James) Stack. A daughter, Catharine, was born Oct. 4, 1813. She had a brother or uncle who had an estate in the parish of Hampton, King's County, New Brunswick. Who can tell her ancestry?



Would you like to use the
Bates Arms on your stationery?
You can get an electrotpe for
fifty cents and your printer will
do the rest.

John Bates of Haddam, Conn.
by Albert C. Bates.

John Bates was admitted an inhabitant of Haddam, Conn., June 13, 1671, by vote of the town. All effort to find positive proof of his ancestral line has thus far been unsuccessful, although there is a very strong probability that he was son of James and grandson of Clement of Hingham, Mass. If this is true he was baptized Oct. 7, 1649, in Scituate, Mass. He died in Haddam Jan. 15, 1718/19. As early as 1677 he married Mrs. Elizabeth Gerard, divorced wife of Robert Gerard, mariner, and daughter of Matthew Beckwith, Sr., of New London. She was seventeen years of age in May, 1665, and hence was born about 1648; and was living at the time of her husband's death. She had a daughter, Elizabeth, baptized May 14, 1671, who appears to have been treated by Mr. Bates as if she were his own child.

Their children were:

- (1) John, born June 8, 1678; baptized in New London May 4, 1679.
- (2) Solomon, born Feb. 8, 1679[/80]; baptized in New London Aug. 1, 1680. Sarah, baptized in New London Aug. 27, 1682; married Joseph Graves.
- (3) Jonathan.

Martha, married James Ray, Jr.

His stepdaughter Elizabeth, who had married John Bailey and was probably a widow at the time, signs with the other heirs on Feb. 23, 1718/19, an agreement for the distribution of his property.

- (1) John, born June 8, 1678; married (1) Elizabeth Markham of Middletown; married (2) Mary —. He died Feb. 3, 1739/40, in East Haddam, where he had settled at an early date.

Their children were:

John, born Aug. 19, 1700; baptized in Middletown Nov. 10, 1700.

Elizabeth, born Dec. 21, 1702; baptized in Middletown May 31, 1702. So read the records; but there is evidently an error in one of the dates.

Martha, baptized in East Haddam March 4, 1705.

- (4) Clement, baptized in East Haddam June 30, 1706. Daniel, baptized in East Haddam April 4, 1708. Edith, baptized in East Haddam May 28, 1710.

- (2) Solomon, born Feb. 8, 1679[/80], had the following children recorded on Haddam town records: Rachel, born July 28, 1704.

- (5) Solomon, born Sept. 21, 1705.
- (6) Joseph, born March 9, 1708/9.
- (7) David, born Feb. 6, 1712/13. Elizabeth, born April 6, 1714.

- (3) Jonathan, son of John, married and the death of his wife in April, 1759, aged "about 82," appears on the Haddam records.

Their children, recorded in Haddam, were:

Hannah, born Feb. 16, 1713/14.
Patience, born May 14, 1716.
John, born Aug. 10, 1720.
Ruth, born April 22, 1723.
Rachel, } born April 16, 1729.
Lydia, }
Mary, born May 25, 1732.
Jabez, born March 26, 1734.

- (4) Clement, baptized June 30, 1706; m. (1) —; m. (2) Abigail — who died July 4, 1734; m. (3) Mary Stowridge Jan. 1, 1734/5. He died at East Hampton Jan. 16, 1734.

Their children, recorded at East Haddam, were:

John, born June 30, 1734.
Mary, born Aug. 21, 1735; married Jonathan Wiley.
Abigail, born April 10, 1737.
(8) Thomas, born April 23, 1739.
Susannah, born June 14, 1743.

- (5) Solomon, Jr., born Sept. 21, 1705; married Oct. 22, 1730, Martha —. He died in 1735 aged 80.

Their children, recorded in Haddam, were:

- (9) Daniel, born Aug. 27, 1731.
Lydia, born Oct. 19, 1733.
Martha, born March 27, 1735; married May 25, 1757, Elisha Cone, Jr.
Sarah, born March 28, 1737.
Anne, born Jan. 27, 1738/9; died at Haddam July 29, 1805, aged 66.
Rhoda, daughter of Solomon, born June 27, 1746.
Hannah, daughter of Solomon, born Sept. 10, 1754.

The last two are presumed to belong to this family, although recorded apart from the others.

- (6) Joseph, born March 9, 1708/9; married March 9, 1736/7, Penelope —.

Their children, recorded at Haddam, were:

- (10) Elihu, born Nov. 19, 1737.
- (11) Joseph, born April 19, 1743.
- (7) David, born Feb. 6, 1712/13; married Mary Arnold, daughter of Samuel.

She died Sept. 5, 1753.

Their children, recorded at Haddam, were:

- (12) David, born March 5, 1735/6.
Solomon, born Jan. 5, 1737/8.
Sary, { born Jan. 5, 1739/40.
Mary, }
Samuel, born May 25, 1742.
(13) Amos, born July 27, 1746.
(14) Elezer, born May 11, 1749.
Jonathan, born May 6, 1752.

- (8) Thomas, born April 23, 1739.

His children, baptized in Haddam, were:

Allyn, baptized Aug., 1767.
Miranda, baptized Oct., 1770.
Edwin, baptized April, 1772.

Thomas and wife, both of Centerbrook, were admitted to the church in Haddam in 1770.

- (9) Daniel, born Aug. 27, 1731; married at Haddam Jan., 1758, Lucy Spicer.

- (10) Elihu, born Nov. 19, 1737; married Hannah Wells. She died Jan. 8, 1830, aged 89. She was admitted to membership in Haddam church June, 1773.

Their children, all baptized in Haddam, Sept., 1773, were:

Dolly.

- (15) Elias.
James; perhaps the James of Haddam church records, who died in Boston July 11, 1805, aged 39.
Mary.

- (11) Joseph, born April 19, 1743; married Ruth Lewis, daughter of Zebulon and Ruth. She was born Oct. 8, 1741.

Their child was:

- (16) Benjamin, born 1766.

- (12) David, born March 5, 1735/6.

His children, all baptized in Haddam, were:

Solomon, baptized Dec., 1771.
Samuel, baptized Dec., 1771.
John, baptized Dec., 1771.
David, baptized Dec., 1771.
Submit, baptized Dec., 1771.
Lydia, baptized Nov., 1772.

- (13) Amos, born July 27, 1746; married July 28, 1772, Eunice Higgins. She was admitted to membership in Haddam church Nov., 1776.

Their children, recorded in Haddam, were:

Alice, born Feb. 28, 1774; baptized Nov., 1776.
Eunice, born July 7, 1776; baptized

Nov., 1776.

- (14) Elezer or Eleazer, born May 11, 1749; married Hannah Stocking. She was admitted to membership in Haddam church Oct., 1777, and died 1827, aged 71.

Their children, all recorded in Haddam, were:

Asena, born Nov. 8, 1778; baptized as Sena, Dec., 1778.
Tempe (daughter), born Dec. 12, 1782; baptized Feb., 1782[3].
Molly, born Feb. 8, 1784.
Alford, born June 7, 1786; baptized as Elthan, July, 1786.
Sylvester, baptized Oct., 1777.
Sylvester, baptized Jan., 1791.
Sarilla, baptized Oct., 1795.

- (15) Elias, son of Elihu, married at Haddam March 6, 1806, Lucinda Wells.

Their child was:

Matilda, died June 6, 1821, aged 7.

- (16) Benjamin, born 1766; married at Haddam Oct. 21, 1790, Rhoda Scoville.

William Bates of Hanover, Morris Co.,

N. J., and some of his descendants.

By N. Earl Wharton.

FOREWORD containing an outline sketch of WILLIAM BATES OF NEWTON CREEK, immigrant, together with a brief discussion of the possible parentage of William of Hanover.

William Bates of Newton Creek, immigrant, was born in England, but religious persecution of the Quakers, of which he was one, forced him to seek a home in Ireland. Here he found a haven for a few years only, for we find him being thrown into prison for his belief. Finally, in desperation, his little group of Friends made arrangement for transportation to "the new world," and on Sept. 19, 1681, William, with his "famely," set sail in "Ye Owners Adventure," a pink commanded by the first-mate John Dagger. After a long passage, which consumed the whole of two months, the party anchored at the mouth of the Delaware River, and soon after decided to locate at a point which became known as Newton's Creek. William, being the master-builder of the settlement, erected the first meeting-house, which was situated near to his cabin. He must have been a prominent man in the village, for we find that he twice represented the "Irish Tenth" in the Provincial Congress, also serving as Constable

and Laver Out of the Roads. He figures in many land deals. His will, proved Nov., 1700, mentions the following children: Jeremiah, Joseph, William, Abigail and Sarah.

i. Jeremiah m. Mary (b. 8th 20th 1671), dau. of Samuel and Esther (Tilton) Spicer. Of their children, Martha m. James Wall; Abigail m. Thos. Thackara; Mary (untraced); and William, only son, m. Esther, dau. of William and Esther (Willis) Albertson, but left no male issue surviving.

ii. Joseph m. Elizabeth — (who survived and m. 2ndly). Joseph d. 1731 leaving among other children, Joseph, Samuel, Joshua, Mercy, Abigail, who m. Samuel Lippincott, and Elizabeth.

iii. William, said to have m. an Indian girl, and d. int. leaving among others a son Joseph, who m. and d. int. leaving among others a son Thomas, who d. 1784 leaving the following children: Joseph, William, who m. Phoebe — and left issue which is known, Samuel, Hezekiah, Sarah (Ellis), Mary (Hartley), Sabilla (Jones), and Abigail.

iv. Abigail, m. Joshua Frame 1687.

v. Sarah, m. Simeon Ellis 1692.

The first William's son Joseph is credited by several writers with having married Mercy Clement, but recent studies by Mrs. Lyndon Bates and others tend to show that the husband of Mercy Clement was a son of John Bates, Sr., of Hempstead, L. I. Joseph and Mercy had among other children: Benjamin, Thomas, Jonathan and Abigail, while Lamb adds Rebecca, saying that she also had brothers William and Samuel. Rebecca married into the Matlock family and it was from their family records that Lamb secured the latter information. The problem of the two Josephs will bear further study.

William Bates of Hanover, in his marriage license, is "of Gloucester Co." indicating that he was of the family which was founded by William of Newton Creek. After his marriage in 1741 he settled in Hanover, a few miles from Morristown, where we find the first record of him in connection with the church in 1743, and the baptism of his children a year or two later.

As a parental possibility, Jeremiah is eliminated through the failure of the male line in the death of his grandson in infancy. Joseph's grandchildren are at present unknown beyond the fact that they constituted the Gloucester County family. William, with his Indian bride, settled on Tyndall's Run near Haddonfield, N. J., and it is among his and his brother Joseph's children that we must look for the father of William of Hanover.

As regards generations, the first William's children married about 1695, and his grandchildren about 1720. William of Han-

over was born about 1720 and thus would become a great grandson of the immigrant, if our deductions are correct.

There is, however, another parental possibility which must be taken into consideration. John Bates, Sr., of Hempstead, L. I., had a son Solomon b. 1671. He appears in Hempstead as late as 1712, but moved soon afterwards to Elizabethtown, where he registered his ear-mark Nov. 9, 1714. He was here as late as 1732, when we find him advertising for a runaway slave. Just when he went to Morristown is not known, but he was one of the 450 "freeholders" in 1752. He m. Abigail — in 1690, and d. aged 100 yrs. in Nov., 1771. Solomon is said to have been the "founder of the Morristown group," but if he was the father of William, the latter would have been born thirty years after the marriage, which seems very unlikely. However, it appears that Solomon's brother Joseph had a son Thomas who moved to Morristown and was contemporary with William of Hanover. It is hoped that this foreword will provoke a discussion which may throw further light upon the parentage of William of Hanover.

Indebtedness is acknowledged to the following authorities: Clement's "Sketches of the First Emigrant Settlers of Newton Township," Lamb's "Lamb, Rose and Other Families," Rev. Dighton M. Bates and Miss Marion Wharton, who collected much valuable information in a recent visit to Ohio.

Nearly all of the descendants of Ephraim Bates lived on farms in Noble County, Ohio, and for the sake of brevity, where the locality is omitted, it is understood that Noble County is inferred.

1. WILLIAM¹ BATES OF HANOVER, N. J., is known to have been a resident of that village as early as 1743. He (probably) m. Rebecca Tomlinson, as a license to marry was granted to the couple in 1741. He was a member of the First Presbyterian Church, among the records of which are found the baptisms of his children. In his will, proved 1770, he mentions his wife Rebecca, and daughters Catherine and Rhoda.

Children:—

2. i. Ephraim, born May 24, 1744, at Morristown.
- ii. David, bapt. Mar. 29, 1747, at Hanover.
- iii. Uzal, bapt. Feb. 5, 1749, at Hanover.
- iv. Caleb, bapt. July 14, 1751, at Hanover.
- v. Rhoda, bapt. Apr. 1, 1753, at Hanover.
- vi. Mary, bapt. Mar. 20, 1757, at Hanover.
- vii. Martha, bapt. Aug. 5, 1759, at

- Morristown; m. David Reeve Nov. 14, 1780, and had four children:—Abraham, Daniel, David Hallock and Bathia.
- viii. Catherine.
2. EPHRAIM² BATES (William¹), b. May 24, 1744, at Morristown and bapt. there July 6, 1745, by Rev. Timothy Johnes. We find him joining the Rockaway Parish Church in 1768, and a few years later he is settled near the border between Pa. and Va. In April, 1777, he enlisted for Revolutionary service at Catfish Camp, Va. (now Washington Co., Pa.) for a term of six months in C pt. Henry Enoch's Company under Major David Rogers of Va. Re-enlisted June 1, 1778, as a sergeant in Cpt. Cross' Company under Col. Broadhead. This term was also for six months, which he served until the close of the war as a "Ranger on the Frontiers," for which he drew "Depreciation Pay." He received a warrant for 400 acres of land near his home in Washington Co. on Feb. 21, 1786. The exact date of his migration to Ohio is not known, but in 1809 he entered 160 acres of govt. land in the vicinity of Sarahsville. Some of his sons had preceded him to Ohio. He was allowed a pension March 26, 1833, and d. Jan. 2, 1834, at Sarahsville, a village founded by his son Ezekiel. His wife's name was Susannah.
- Children:—
3. i. Isaac, b. 1770.
 4. ii. Timothy, b. Nov. 29, 1778.
 - iii. Polly, m. John Vorheis and had issue.
 - iv. William, untraced.
 - v. Anne, m. William Dilley.
 5. vi. Ephraim.
 6. vii. Daniel.
 - viii. John, veteran of the War of 1812.
 - ix. Amos, who, with his brother John, enlisted for the War of 1812 and did not return.
 - x. Ezekiel, founded the village of Sarahsville, was twice m., but d. without issue.
3. ISAAC¹ BATES (Ephraim², William¹), b. 1770. Migrated to Guernsey Co., O., 1805; m. (1) Katherine Moore, whose sister Ruth m. Isaac's brother Timothy.
- Children:—
7. i. Uzal (also called Usial, or Uzzel).
 8. ii. Daniel, b. 1803.
 9. iii. Isaac.
10. iv. Jacob, b. 1810.
 - v. Phoebe, m. Ephraim Bates, No. 6-vii.
 - vi. Samuel, m. and had issue; d. in Kansas.
- Isaac Bates m. (2) about 1816, Catherine Powell, and moved to Sarahsville, and then to Indiana.
- Children:—
11. vii. Richard, b. about 1817.
 - viii. Nathaniel, d. unm. at Warsaw, Ind.
 - ix. George, went to Indiana.
 - x. Andrew, m. and had issue at Warsaw, Ind.
 - xi. Katherine, m. — Muncie.
 - xii. Margaret, m. — Scott.
 - xiii. Sarah, m. — Doan.
4. TIMOTHY² BATES (Ephraim², William¹), b. Nov. 29, 1778 in Pa. Migrated to Ohio in 1805, and became first postmaster of the village that later bore his name (Batesville). Was pastor of the first church. He m. (1) Feb. 4, 1804, Ruth Moore of Captina Creek, Belmont Co., who d. 1860, aged 74 years.
- Children:—
- i. Susan, b. June 13, 1804, m. Julius Rucker, son of Ephraim and Katherine Rucker, and had seven children:—Elizabeth, Wyatt, Lamden, Phoebe, Emma, Julius and Bethel.
 - ii. Uzal, b. Jan. 15, 1806; d. Mar. 1, 1806.
 - iii. Mary, b. Feb. 3, 1807; m. John Rucker, son of Ephraim and Katherine Rucker, and had six children:—Louisa (who m. Kinsey Johns and had among others Amelia Ann, wife of Col. N. B. Wharton, parents of the writer), Ruth, Susan, Peter, Sinclair and Timothy.
 - iv. Abigail, b. Feb. 3, 1807, twin sister to Mary; m. John Stotts and had four children:—Anna, Julius, Timothy and Jacob.
12. v. Bethel, b. March 12, 1809.
 - vi. Lovina, b. April 2, 1812; m. Abraham Danford and had eleven children:—Eli, Bethel, Elizabeth, Louanna, Isaiah, Ambrose, Anne, Martha, Henry, Timothy and Rolland.
 - vii. Louanna, b. March 28, 1813; m. Josiah Kent and had four children:—Israel, Abraham, William and Timothy.
13. viii. Barna, b. July 15, 1815. Civil War veteran.
 - ix. Anna, m. Dighton Moore, son of Samuel and Ruth Moore, and had ten children:—John,

- Abigail, Lafayette, Barna, Ruth, Salvana, Abraham, Nancy, Martha and Amanda.
- x. Ruth, m. John Bowersock and had nine children:—Ruth, Abigail, Susan, Samuel, Timothy, Sarah, Walter, Catherine and Nancy.
14. xi. Timothy, b. Dec. 9, 1821.
15. xii. Lafayette, b. July 9, 1824.
- xiii. Eliabeth, d. young.
- xiv. Nancy, m. Reuben Hogue.
- Timothy Bates m. (2) Sarah Ann Hughes, who d. Jan. 15, 1872, leaving no issue. Timothy d. June 15, 1867.
5. EPHRAIM³ BATES (Ephraim², William¹), m. Elsie —.
- Children:—
16. i. Daniel.
- ii. Martin, d. unm.
- iii. David, d. unm.
- iv. Edmond, m. Hannah McCann.
17. v. Ezekiel, m. Jane Yoho.
- vi. Elizabeth, d. unm.
- vii. Harriet, d. unm.
6. DANIEL³ BATES (Ephraim², William¹), m. Mary Brothers.
- Children:—
- i. Mary, m. John Hilton and had issue.
- ii. Jane, m. — McCann.
- iii. Margaret, m. Daniel Ball and had five children:—Hester, Mary J., James W., Amy and John.
- iv. Phoebe, d. unm.
18. v. William.
19. vi. John.
- vii. Ephraim, m. Phoebe Bates, dau. Isaac and Katherine (Moore) Bates, No. 3-v. Moved to Indiana. Issue.
- viii. Daniel, Civil War, d. unm. at Guthrie Center, Iowa.
7. UZAL⁴ BATES (Isaac³, Ephraim², William¹), m. (1) Rhoda Lincicome, and (2) Mahala King.
- Children, all by first wife:—
20. i. Isaac, b. about 1830. Civil War.
21. ii. Daniel, Civil War.
- iii. Sarah, m. John McBride.
- iv. Cynthia, m. Barton Musser.
- v. Elizabeth, m. Robert Butler.
- vi. Jane, m. Robert Moran.
- vii. Phoebe, m. Dillon Archer.
8. DANIEL⁴ BATES (Isaac³, Ephraim², William¹), b. 1803, d. 1891. In 1837 entered 340 acres of land in Stock Twsp., Noble Co.; m. 1827 Jane Heddeson.
- Children:—
22. i. John.
- ii. Isaac, Civil War, b. 1829; m. (1) in 1848 Hannah Lowe, who d. Dec. 5, 1884, and (2) April 5, 1886, Harriet Riddle. Isaac d. leaving no issue.
23. iii. Joseph, Civil War.
- iv. Margaret, m. Joseph Morrison and had eight children:—Phoebe, Daniel, Martha J., James, Robert, Hannah, Elisha and Charles.
24. v. Robert, Civil War.
- vi. William, d. young.
9. ISAAC⁴ BATES (Isaac³, Ephraim², William¹), m. Rhoda Dungan, and moved to Cass Co., Nebraska, where he died.
- Children:—
25. i. John, b. 1824.
- ii. Adam,
- iii. Jacob,
- iv. Susan,
- v. Jane, went to Iowa.
- vi. Julius,
- vii. Elizabeth, went to Iowa.
- viii. Lemuel, went to Iowa.
- ix. Mary, went to Iowa.
10. JACOB⁴ BATES (Isaac³, Ephraim², William¹), b. 1810, d. Sept. 26, 1883, m. Jane Davidson who d. March 8, 1877.
- Children:—
- i. Sarah Jane, d. young.
- ii. Phoebe, m. John Phelps and had seven children: Anna (m. D. M. Bates, s. of Barna Bates and his wife Martha, No. 35), Caroline J., Mary F. (m. Finley J. Bates s. Barna and Martha (McWilliams) Bates, No. 39), Jacob, Minnie, Ura-villa, and Ida.
- iii. Caroline, m. William Anderson.
26. iv. Isaac,
- v. Catherine, m. (1) John Johnson and had three children: Jane, Lucy and John, and (2) Benjamin Province and had two children: Jacob and Leander.
- vi. Daniel Webster, d. unm.
- vii. Mary A., m. Nathaniel Bates, John and Christina Bates, N. 46.
11. RICHARD⁴ BATES (Isaac³, Ephraim², William¹), m. Elizabeth Davidson who resided at Warsaw, Indiana. Richard m. (2) and moved to Michigan. Richard traced.
- Children by first wife:—
- i. Martha, m. Richard Ireland.
- ii. Sarah, m. William York.
- iii. William B., Civil War, went west, untraced.
- iv. Margaret, m. James Bvers.
- v. Mary E., m. and had issue.
- vi. Robert H., went west, untraced.

12. BETHEL⁴ BATES (Timothy³, Ephraim², William¹), b. March 12, 1809, d. 1898. Member State Legislature. m. Mary A. Meighan.
- Children:—
28. i. Abraham, b. Sept. 3, 1832. Civil War.
 29. ii. Hugh, b. Nov. 13, 1833.
 - iii. Rebecca, b. April 26, 1835, m. Samuel McNutt.
 30. iv. Simeon, b. Oct. 16, 1836.
 - v. Harriet, b. June 29, 1838, m. Moses Moore and had eight children: Bethel, Lewis, Frederick, William, Margaret, Emma, Hattie, and Daisy.
 31. vi. Lewis, b. Jan. 10, 1840, Civil War.
 32. vii. Petrick, b. Dec. 17, 1841, Civil War.
 - viii. Rosaline, b. July 14, 1843, m. (1) Samuel Steward, and (2) Martin Snode Jr.
 33. x. Herman, b. April 10, 1845, Civil War.
 - ix. Louanna, b. Sept. 1, 1847, m. John F. Groves.
 - xi. Susanna, b. Nov. 23, 1849, m. John Christopher.
 34. xii. Bethel, b. Jan. 15, 1852.
 - xiii. Levi, b. Sept. 27, 1853, d. young.
13. BARNA⁴ BATES (Timothy³, Ephraim², William¹), b. July 15, 1815, d. Dec. 19, 1869, m. March 17, 1836, Martha McWilliams. Civil War veteran, Siege of Vicksburg, Champion Hill, and several other battles.
- Children:—
- i. John S., b. May 6, 1837, d. June 24, 1837.
 - ii. Hannah W., b. July 4, 1838, d. June 12, 1912, m. Peter T. Patterson and had three children: Martha, Mary, and Ira W.
 - iii. Susannah, b. June 27, 1840, d. Dec. 9, 1911, m. Oct. 24, 1858, Nathan J. Stephens and had eight children: Martha, Sarah, Elmer, John, Timothy, Samuel, Adeline, and Nettie.
 - iv. Joseph, b. July 9, 1842, d. July 23, 1851.
 35. v. Dighton Moore, b. May 9, 1844. Civil War.
 - vi. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 13, 1846, m. Jan. 29, 1865, James Yoho and had eight children: Albert, Isabelle, Martha, Malinda, Jacob, Benjamin, James, and Reuben.
 - vii. Ruth, b. Dec. 18, 1848, m. May 7, 1873, Harvey Scott and had nine children: Lillian, Martha,
- Mary, Anna, Nan, Clara, Daisy, Craig, and Aaron.
36. viii. Timothy, b. Feb. 7, 1851.
 - ix. Julia Ann, b. Aug. 12, 1852, d. Feb. 19, 1897, m. Nov. 15, 1873, Luther Barnes and had seven children: Margaret, William, Dighton, Otto, Francis, Harrison, and one other.
 37. x. Aaron, b. Feb. 8, 1855.
 38. xi. Keller, b. July 9, 1857.
 39. xii. Finley J., b. March 1, 1860.
 - xiii. Nancy, b. Sept. 18, 1865, m. Aug. 14, 1886, Joseph Stephens and had issue.
14. TIMOTHY⁴ BATES (Timothy³, Ephraim², William¹), b. Dec. 9, 1821, m. Aug. 1843, Sarah J. Meighan who d. March 1, 1907.
- Children:—
- i. Lavina, b. July 7, 1844, d. Sept. 24, 1884, m. 1868 Lewis Moore and d. without issue.
 - ii. Eli, b. Sept. 3, 1845, d. Nov. 6, 1896. Civil War Veteran, m. Jane Seviars and d. s. p.
 40. iii. Wyatt, b. Jan. 19, 1847.
 41. iv. Samuel, b. Nov. 8, 1849.
 - v. Louisa, b. Apr. 19, 1851, d. May 18, 1862.
 - vi. Susanna, b. Sept. 25, 1853, d. Aug. 29, 1854.
 - vii. John Henry, b. June 2, 1855, d. aged 2 y. 7 m. 9 da.
 - viii. Hugh, b. March 13, 1856, d. aged 5 y. 1 m. 15 da.
 42. ix. Moses M., b. March 14, 1859.
15. LAFAYETTE⁴ BATES (Timothy³, Ephraim², William¹), b. July 9, 1824, d. March 2, 1868, m. Lettice Long who d. Apr. 27, 1870.
- Children:—
43. i. David,
 - ii. Mary Ruth, m. Hannibal Scott and had four children: Ida, Elsie, Martha, Mancel.
 - iii. Julius, d. Jan. —, 1861, aged 5 y. 3 m. 29 da.
 - iv. Lamden, d. 1850, aged 6 m. 29 da.
 - v. Reuben, d. May —, 1852, aged 6 m. 8 da.
 - vi. Elsie, m. John Rossiter and had two children: Ollie and John. Elsie m. (2) Solomon Brill and had issue.
 - vii. Isaiah, d. March 15, 1861, aged 1 m. 6 da.
 44. viii. George.

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume IV

SEPTEMBER, 1915

Number 1



Death of Jacob P. Bates

Death has removed from us another prominent member of our Association by the passing away of Jacob P. Bates of Brookline, Mass., who died of pneumonia at Boston, April 18, 1915.

Mr. Bates was born at South Abington, now the town of Whitman, Mass., April 7, 1843, one of seven sons of David¹ and Almeria (Pratt) Bates, (John² Lemuel³ Benjamin⁴ Edward⁵ Edward⁶ of Weymouth.) He was educated in the public schools of his native town and learned the trade of shoemaker in his father's shop. In 1862 he enlisted in the army, serving eleven months in Company E, of the Fourth Massachusetts Infantry, being with Gen. Banks at New Orleans and Port Hudson.

Following the war he went to Boston, entering the employment of C. D. Cobb & Brothers at six dollars a week. Within four years he became a member of the firm, continuing so until 1879 when the well known mercery firm of Cobb, Bates & Yerxa was organized, becoming later the Cobb, Bates & Yerxa Company, with Mr. Bates as president.

A director of banks and a trustee of important financial interests, he gave much of his time to Christian activities, being for many years a leader in the Y. M. C. A. of Boston, the Jacob P. Bates Hall in the new Y. M. C. A. building bearing testimony to his enthusiastic support. He was also one of the staunchest friends of the Boston City Missionary Society, and a liberal supporter of his own church, the Harvard Church of Brookline.

He represented Brookline for one year in the Legislature.

Funeral services were held in the Harvard Church, conducted by the pastor, Dr. Ambrose W. Vernon, and Dr. George A. Gordon, pastor of the Old South Church of Boston.

Mr. Bates married Sept. 10, 1867, Helen A. Reed, daughter of Hon. Horace and Iurana H. Reed of South Abington, who survives him, with two daughters, Mrs. W. B. Tyler of Boston and Mrs. H. D. Stainer of Dedham.

Mr. Bates has been a member of the Bates Association since its organization.

Report of the Historian, Frank A. Bates

THE COAT ARMOUR OF THE BATES FAMILY

Soon after the first meeting of the Bates Association at Boston, I was approached with a request that I prepare a description of the Coats-armour of the family. Why I should have been selected for the task is beyond my knowledge, and I declined for the reason that I did not feel qualified for the task. I still feel that I am treading on dangerous ground, for the more I have studied the subject, the more do I feel my lack of knowledge of the science of Heraldry. Still more is my artistic capacity lacking, but as no one seems to be willing to come forward and undertake the work, I have prepared the following notes in the hope that some one will be willing to criticise if they are not willing to do the work of research.

Burke, the standard authority on English Coat Armour, so far as I have been able to discover, mentions some 25 instances of the blazonry of the Bates Coat-of-Arms. These are generally distributed over the Island, the Counties of Northumberland, Yorkshire, Lincolnshire, Derby, Leicester, Norfolk, Durham, Worcester, and Hampshire being represented. Strangely enough I have been able to find no trace of the Kent family, although we know that there is a blazonry of the arms at Lydd.

Barry, in his "History of Hanover, Mass.," claimed the Coat of the family of Hertfordshire, which I cannot find in Burke's General Armory of 1878, but the description corresponds to the Norfolk coat as given by Burke. We know that Clement Bate came from County Kent, but we have never been able to ascertain in which section of Britain the family originated. The oldest line which I have been able to identify is that of Northumberland, in the person of William of Bedlington before 1460.

The last representative of this line that I have found, is Ralph Bates, Esq. of Milbourne Hall whose arms are described as:—

"Sable, a fesse engrailed or between 3 dexter hands coupé at the wrist bendways, argent."

Crest:—A naked man holding in his dexter hand a willow wand.

Motto:—ET MANU ET CORDE."

This translated into modern English reads: A black shield, crossed by a gold band with the edges scalloped. Above the band are two right hands, in silver, cut off at the wrist, and placed at an angle. Below the band is a single hand the same as above. My attempt at blazoning this coat is shown in Figure 1. I believe this to be correct, but the reader should remember that the above description is all I had to work on.

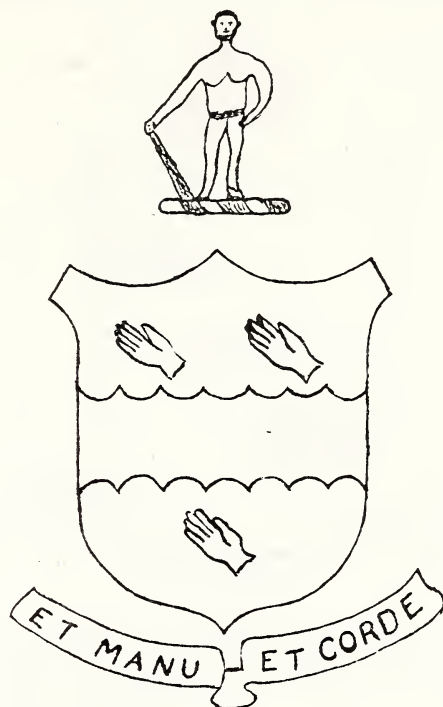


Figure 1

The coats-armour of the family seem to be divided into two classes; the first bearing as above the right hands in various forms, the origin of which emblem I have never been able to discover; the second bears cinque-foil and fleur-de-lis in different combinations. This latter may possibly have an origin in Leicestershire, since I find the following note:—"The cinquefoil appears in token of feudal connection on the shields of many families in Leicestershire, as it was the emblem of Robert Fitz-Parnel, Earl of Leicester."

This second coat I find described as:—"Argent, on a fesse between three cinque-foils gules, three fleur-de-lis ermine."

"Crest:—A stag's head coupé, pierced with an arrow *all proper*."

"Motto:—LABORE ET VIRTUTE."

Which means a silver shield bearing three red cinquefoils, and three ermine fleur-de-lis on the cross band. The crest is a stag's head cut off at the neck which is pierced with an arrow, all in the natural colors. This I have attempted to represent in Fig. 2.

This second type I cannot locate, except in Lincolnshire, though it is mentioned several times. The only Leicester Bates I have is Richard who married Ellen Abney in 1634, but there is no mention that he bore these arms. Apropos of this insignia, F.

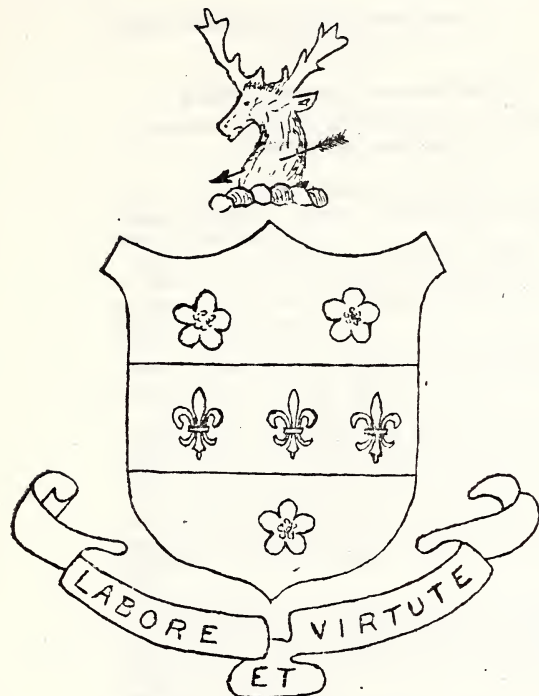


Figure 2

Schuyler Matthews gives the Betts family in America—*Sable*, on a bend *argent* three cinquefoils *gules*, i. e. a black shield with a silver band which crosses diagonally, the band bearing three red cinquefoils. If the family of Betts is entitled to this coat, it shows a common origin with the Bates of England, as the spelling is very plain in Burke's references.

Besides the several variants of these two types, one of them, that of William R. Bates of Liverpool bearing both hands and fleur-de-lis but no cinquefoil, there appears several individual coats.

The Bates family of Walsingham in County Durham, bears three golden lions on a blue bend. The crest is an arm in armour holding a sword. The motto:—ERNST UND TREW. I have been told that this indicated a German origin or marriage. This is represented in Figure 3.

Another is the family of Thomas Bates of Aydon, whose present representative, so far as I know, is Rev. Edward Harbin Bates, Rector of Puckington, in Somerset. This is a more complicated coat and is described:

"Barry of twelve per pale azure and argent, counterchanged, on a chevron or, cotised gules, three pallets of the last, each charged with a fleur-de-lis of the third. Crest:—On a wreath of the colours, five fleur-de-lis alternately or and gules in front

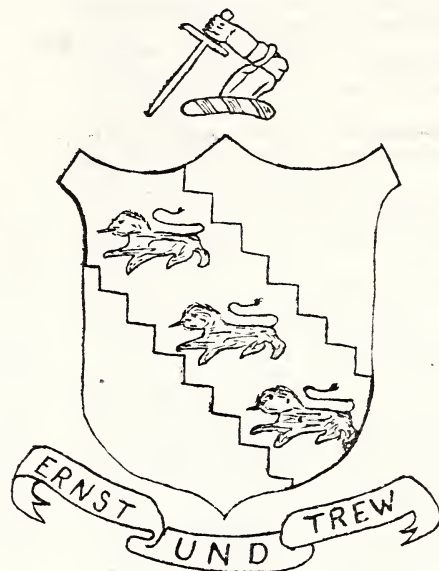


Figure 3

of a swans head couped proper, and charged on the neck with six barrulets azure." A figure of this appears in Fox-Davies, "Heraldry Explained."

Again Burke mentions a blazonry as being "Or, three bats sable." That is three black bats on a gold shield. This is undoubtedly what is known as a canting coat, as rats for Raton, trumpets for Trumpington, so Bats for Bates. But this is very nearly the arms of Hugo Bostock of Wheathampstead, Hertfordshire, A. D. 1435 who displayed three bats, black, on a silver shield.

Whether the party who used this canting coat did it for a joke, or whether he was connected by marriage with the Bostock family, I cannot now ascertain.

In regard to the various crests borne by the family, that I have been able to find, there seems to be more variety. In addition to the three above mentioned I find a bull's head and a lion's head which I have not placed in their proper County.

Also Anthony Bate of Little Chester, Co. Derby bore a Cross Pattee using the hands on his shield. (This is much like a Maltese Cross.)

Bate of Ashby-de-la Zouche, Co. Leicester, who was known to descend from the family at Little Chester, bore a crest with a dexter hand ananumee. (That is open and palm outward.)

A Yorkshire crest is a demi-lion rampant holding a thistle in one paw and a fleur-de-lis in the other. The shield of this family had the three hands blazoned upright.

I append a list of the registered coats,

which are valuable for reference.

English Bates Coats-of-Arms.

AS EXTRACTED FROM BURKE'S GENERAL ARMOY,
EDITION OF 1878, ETC.

1. LINCOLNSHIRE:—Argent, on a fesse between three cinquefoils gules, a fleur-de-lis ermine.

(I translate this as a silver shield, with a band across it bearing a fleur-de-lis in ermine, with two red cinquefoils above the band and one below.)

2. NORFOLK:—Sable, on a fesse between three dexter hands coupé bendways or, 5 mullets of the field.

(This is a black shield, bearing a band across it which holds five black five-pointed stars, with two right hands set on an incline, in gold, over the band and one below.)

3. GRANTED TO WILLIAM R. BATES, Merchant, of Liverpool:—Azure, on a fesse dancette between three dexter hands coupé bendways or, as many fleur-de-lis of the field.

Crest:—On a mount vert, a savage wreathed about the waist with oak and holding in the dexter hand three arrows conjoined, two in saltire and one in pale, points upwards all proper.

(This is a blue shield, the edges of the crossband are saw-toothed, the fleur-de-lis increased to three, instead of one as in No. 1. Crest:—a naked man, with a wreath of oak leaves about his waist, standing on a green hill, holding three arrows in his right hand with points upward, all in natural colors. The arrows are spread apart, the middle one points directly upward.)

4. NORTHUMBERLAND, Milbourne Hall:—Sable, a fesse engrailed, between three dexter hands coupé at the wrist bendways argent.

Crest:—A naked man holding in one hand a willow wand proper.

Motto:—ET MANU ET CORDE.

(This differs from the foregoing in having the edges of the band scalloped, and without any figures. In the crest the man holds a club instead of arrows, and should stand directly on the supporting wreath.)

5. DURHAM, Walsingham:—Per fesse, indented or and vert on a bend azure three lions passant of the first.

Crest:—An arm in armour embowed, the hand grasping a sword, point to dexter, all proper.

Motto:—ERNST UND TREW.

See Figure 3.

(In this coat the band is placed diagonally across the field, its edges are saw-toothed like No. 3 but not so coarsely, and it bears three walking lions.

cinquefoils gules, three fleur-de-lis ermine.

Crest:—A stag's head coupé pierced with an arrow, all proper.

Motto:—LABORE ET VIRTUTE.

6. Argent, on a fesse between three See Figure 2.

(This seems to be a variant of the Lincolnshire Coat, with three fleur-de-lis instead of one. See No. 1.)

7. SUSSEX, Denton, Henry William Bates, Esq., grandson of John, Alderman of London:—Sable, on a fesse between three hands argent.

Crest:—An arm in armour embowed, in the hand a truncheon.

Motto:—MANU ET CORDE.

(This is a variant of the Northumberland Coat, No. 4, and the crest resembles that of the Durham family.)

8. WORCESTER, George Bates, Esq. of Gothorsley House near Stourbridge:—Sable, on a fesse engrailed between three dexter hands erased at the wrist bendways argent.

Crest:—A stag's head erased transfixé by an arrow proper.

Motto:—FERT PALMAM MEREAT.

(That is: a black shield, with the edges of the cross band scalloped, two right hands torn off at the wrist and placed at an angle on the top (or chief) portion, and one below colored silver. The crest is the same as No. 6, except that the neck should be represented as torn off instead of cut. The motto is old Latin for "Let him bear the palm who merits it." This has been claimed as the oldest and hence original Bate Coat-of-arms, but I see no reason to so consider it. It is claimed to have been granted in 1565, but the Northumberland branch is known to have been in existence before 1461, the heads of the family were esquires, high in favor with the royal house, though I am not informed that any of them were knighted or bore titles, as Ralph Bates, living in 1836, was the last of the family that I have found and he was simply known as "Esq." They bore a somewhat different cognizance, the arms being the same but the crest and motto as in No. 4.)

9. YORKSHIRE, Nymby:—Sable, on a fesse engrailed between three dexter hands coupé argent.

(I am in doubt whether the hands of this coat are set as in No. 8 or as in No. 10. The county holding the family gives no clue, for the oldest coat here has them set slanting. See No. 12.)

10. YORKSHIRE:—Sable, on a fesse between three dexter hands appaumée argent.

Crest:—A demi-lion rampant holding in the dexter paw a thistle and in the sinister a fleur-de-lis proper.

(This coat is entirely different from any of the preceding, inasmuch as the hands are represented as standing erect and displayed,

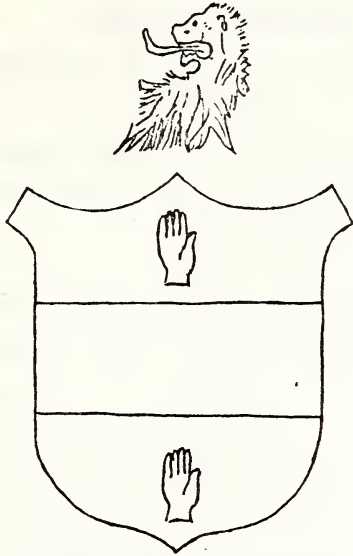


Figure 4

The crest is the upper half of a lion in a fighting position, holding a thistle in the right paw and a fleur-de-lis in the left, both in natural colors.)

11. Sable, a fesse between two dexter hands coupé or.

Crest:—A lion's head erased gules.

See Figure 4.

(This is a variant from No. 10 having only two hands in gold, and the crest is a lion's head torn from the body in red.)

12. YORKSHIRE, BATE, 1565:—Sable, on a fesse engrailed argent between three dexter hands coupé bendways or.

Crest:—A stag's head argent, attired or, erased gules, vulned through the neck with an arrow or, feathered and headed of the first.

(This is very nearly the insignia adopted as a seal by the Bates Association, and is possibly the original coat, but I have no proof of that. The description in modern English is: A black shield, crossed by a silver band with edges scalloped; two golden hands in the chief, or top, portion of the shield, set inclined, and one below. The crest is a deer's head in silver, with horns of gold, torn off at the neck and there decorated in red; an arrow through the neck, of gold, feathered and headed with silver.)

13. Sable, on a fesse engrailed argent between three dexter hands bendwise or.

Crest:—A stag's head erased pierced through the neck with an arrow.

(This is practically the same as No. 8, though no motto is given.)

14. DERBY, Little Chester:—Sable, on a fesse argent between three dexter hands

palms upward bendwise or.

Crest:—A cross Pattee.

This is otherwise written:—Sable, a fesse or between three dexter hands appaumée bendwise argent.

Borne by Anthony Bate who died May 15, 1598.

(The only difference in this coat from others of its class is in the crest which is a cross somewhat like the old Maltese Cross.

15. DERBY, Foston:—Same as that of Little Chester (No. 14) except that the fesse (cross-band) is engrailed (scalloped) on the edges.

16. LEICESTER, Ashby-de-la-Zouche, THOMAS BATE, b. 1648 in Derbyshire:—Descended from Bate of Little Chester:—Sable, a fesse argent between three dexter hands bendwise or.

Crest:—A dexter hand appaumée.

(This is like No. 14 except for the crest which is an open hand.)

17. ASHBY-de-la-ZOUCHE:—Sable, a fesse argent between three dexter hands palms upwards bendwise or.

Crest:—A dexter hand appaumée.

(I see no difference between this and No. 16 further than in the wording of the description.)

18. Argent, on a fesse gules between three cinquefoils of the second, as many fleur-de-lis ermine.

Crest:—A bull's head coupé ermine, armed or.

(This coat is like No. 6 in most respects; but the crest is a bull's head, with gold horns, instead of the stag.)

19. Sable, a fesse argent between two dexter hands or.

(Practically the same as No. 11 without the crest.)

20. Sable, a fesse between three dexter hands.

Another says "hands coupé bendways argent."

(The system of arranging the hands seems to vary without any apparent reason. If, as I suspect, this is the earlier insignia, it will be accounted for by the crude efforts of the early artists.)

21. BATE:—Sable, a fesse and in chief two dexter hands or.

(This variant holds only two hands, both of which are at the top of the shield.)

22. Or, three bats sable.

(I am uncertain about this insignia. It is what is known as a "canting coat," that is, a pun on the name. Blazoned it would show as a gold shield with three black bats.)

23. DEVONSHIRE, Plymouth, Charles Spence-Bate, Esq., Mulgrave Place:—Sable, a fesse engrailed argent between three dexter hands coupé bendways or.

Crest:—A stag's head erased pierced

(Continued on Page 82)

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION
Incorporated.

President—Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.

Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.

Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.

Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates
Fairport Harbor, O.

Historian—Frank A. Bates, South Braintree, Mass.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.

Annual Membership One Dollar.

Single Copies of BULLETIN Twenty-five Cents

Change of Address.

The Secretary, after eight years of service as pastor of the Congregational Church at Austinburg, O., has accepted a call to the Congregational Church at Fairport Harbor, Ohio. All mail for the Secretary or Treasurer, after November first, should be sent to Rev. Newton W. Bates, Fairport Harbor, Ohio.

Have You Paid Your Dues?

We take this opportunity to remind our members that the membership fee of one dollar was due at the time of our annual meeting in August. If you have not paid it, kindly send the money at once to the Treasurer, Rev. Newton W. Bates, Austinburg, Ohio.

Bates Reunion at Erie, Pa.

During the past summer the Secretary attended a Bates Reunion at Erie, Pa. This branch of the family are descendants of Clement¹ of Hingham through Joseph², Joshua³, Solomon⁴, James⁵ who moved to Chesterfield, Mass., and James⁶ who moved to Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y., and later to Silver Creek and Ellington, Chautauqua Co., N. Y. About fifty people assembled at the park and the day was spent in social intercourse, with a few addresses.

"Some Perplexities in Modern Medicine, by Everett A. Bates, M. D., Springfield, Mass." is the title of a pamphlet recently published as a reprint from the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal. This was the Annual Discourse delivered before the

Massachusetts Medical Society at Boston, June 9, 1915. The honor thus bestowed upon our worthy Vice President is well deserved.

Bates Reunion at Fostoria, O.

The Bates Family residing in the vicinity of Fostoria held a reunion there August 11. The great grand parents of these present were Andrew and Amor Bates. Andrew had a brother, Adam, who had a son, Reason. Who can identify the ancestral line?

Genealogical Congress at San Francisco.

Our delegate to the Genealogical Congress at the Panama Pacific Exposition at San Francisco, July 28-30, was Rev. Henry L. Bates, Principal of Tualatin Academy, Pacific University, Forest Grove, Oregon. He reports that about one hundred delegates were present, representing about forty genealogical organizations. Among the interesting addresses were those on "Chinese Genealogy," "The Maoris of New Zealand," "The Hawaiian Method of Preserving Family Records," and "Eugenics and Genealogy."

The Congress perpetuated itself by merging into the "International Genealogical Federation" which was there organized. It is hoped that good things may come out of the new organization.

New Members.

Since the last report the following new members have been received into the Association.

LIFE MEMBERS

Gustave B. Bates, Quincy, Mass.
Mrs. Lettie M. Harper, Litchfield, Mich.
Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.
Miss Emily Bates, St. Petersburg, Fla.

ACTIVE MEMBERS

Nathan E. Wharton, 54 Magnolia St., Arlington, Mass.

Norman L. Bates, 135 E. Third St., Oswego, N. Y.

Miss Martha W. Bates, 6 South St., Newark, N. J.

Miss Mary Bates, 6 South St., Newark, N. J.

Miss Grace Victoria Bates, 67 River St., Springfield, Vt.

Miss Agnes M. Bates, 359 Front St., Weymouth, Mass.

Miss Adella W. Bates, 107 Richmond St., Dorchester, Mass.

Miss Julia P. Morton, Abington, Mass.

Mrs. Lizzie M. Barber, 3433 Glenn Ave., Sioux City, Iowa.

David Bates, 40 Hartford St., Newton Highlands, Mass.

Miss Mary E. Bates, 83 Francis St., Boston, Mass.

Bates Deaths.

Rev. James M. Bates of Buffalo, N. Y., died March 12, 1914. He was born at Toronto, 1836.

Mrs. Mary Howe Bates, widow of E. Carlton Bates, formerly of Boston, died at New York, Oct. 22, 1914, aged 72 years.

Mrs. Alice M. Bates of Norwood, Mass., died April 8, 1915.

Mrs. Eliza E. Bates, wife of Jonathan Bates of Rocky River, Ohio, died Aug. 31, 1915, aged 52 years.

Mrs. Mary E. Bates of Medford, widow of Walter Bates, died Aug. 29, 1915, in her eightieth year.

John B. Bates died at Natick, Mass., Aug. 30, 1915, aged 36 years. He was buried at Chelsea.

Henry A. Whitney of Bellingham, died Sept. 20, 1915. He was of the Clement Bates line, through Joseph², Joshua², Isaac¹ who moved to Bellingham. He was present at our Annual Meeting, August 5, 1909, at Weymouth Heights and read a paper on "The Bates Family of Bellingham," which was published in the BULLETIN of September, 1909. The Association has lost a good friend.

Report of Treasurer, August 5, 1915.**RECEIVED**

Cash on hand Aug. 6, 1914.....	\$133.85
Annual dues	109.05
Life Membership Fees	30.00
Sale of pins	14.25
Gift from Mrs. Failing.....	5.00
Sale of electrotypes	4.05
Sale of BULLETINS	2.25
Sale of post cards90

Total in treasury\$299.35

EXPENDED

BULLETINS, two issues	\$ 85.65
Postage	15.05
Pins purchased	17.56
Printing, stationery, etc	8.50
Post cards	4.50
Expenses of Annual Meeting, 1914..	2.00
Photograph	1.00
Badges, etc	1.98

Total expended\$136.24

Balance in treasury August 5, 1915.. 163.11

\$299.35

Life Members Fund on deposit.....\$130.00

Cash in hands of treasurer..... 33.11

\$163.11

The Annual Meeting at South Weymouth.

A pouring rain the day before and a drizzling rain on the day of the meeting made it impossible for many of our members to attend the Annual Meeting at South Weymouth, Mass., August 5, 1915. Nevertheless, thirty-two persons, about one-third of our usual number, braved the storm and met at the Union Church at 1:30 p. m.

With difficulties of wind and rain the usual photograph of the members was taken by Arthur A. Glines, 63 Boylston St., Boston.

Present Gardner Bates, ever alert and active, called the meeting to order, gave an address of welcome and presided during the session.

The reports of the Clerk and Treasurer were presented by Rev. N. W. Bates and appear elsewhere in this issue of the BULLETIN. Edwin D. Bates of Hingham was appointed Auditor and after examination of the Treasurer's books certified that they were correct.

Vocal music was rendered during the program by Mrs. Samuel Bates of Cohasset, with Miss Helen Richards of South Weymouth as organist.

Again we missed the presence of our former President and present Historian, Frank A. Bates of South Braintree, but his Historian's report was at hand, being read by the Clerk, and it is printed elsewhere in these pages. We appreciate very much the continued helpfulness of our Historian.

The Nominating Committee, Charles L. Bates of Wareham, Philander Bates of Cohasset, and Urban S. Bates of Hingham, reported recommending that the present officers be re-elected, which was done. The list is given in its usual place in this BULLETIN.

Judge Louis A. Cook of South Weymouth gave an address on "Weymouth in England," he having visited there a year ago in an official capacity.

President Gardner Bates gave an address which is printed elsewhere.

Brief addresses were made by Walter L. Bates of South Weymouth, Frank J. Wilder of Boston, N. E. Wharton of Cambridge, Philander Bates of Cohasset and Mrs. Grace S. Putnam of Braintree.

Greetings were read from Charlotte Fiske Bates (Mme. Adolphe Roge) and others.

Plans were discussed for the advancement of the Association interests, among them being the holding of a mid-winter meeting in Boston, and the marking of various "Bates places" with boulders or suitable tablets.

The next place of meeting will be either Quincy or Cohasset.

Among those present from a distance were Rev. N. W. Bates from Austinburg, Ohio, Mrs. Rachel S. Failing from Fort Plain, N. Y., Miss Frances E. Bates from Johnstown, N. Y., and Miss Annie E. Bates from Worcester, Mass. Others were present from Wareham, Cohasset, Hingham, Braintree, Boston, Somerville, Cambridge, Dorchester, Charlestown, Jamaica Plain, East Weymouth and Weymouth.

A vote of thanks was given to the officers of the Church for the use of the building and to the singers for their assistance. Especial thanks are due to our Vice President, Walter L. Bates, for his untiring efforts in making the meeting a success. After singing "America" the Association was adjourned, all feeling that the meeting had been successful, even though the rain had diminished our attendance.

Report of the Secretary, August 5, 1915.

The past year has been, again, an uneventful one in the history of the Association, yet it has been a year of quiet work along all the usual lines.

MEMBERS

Our membership has failed to show any increase during the year, due possibly to the fact that it has been impossible for any of the officers of the Association to put forth any special efforts in this cause during the year.

However, we are glad to report three new Life Members—Miss Luella M. Bates of LaCrosse, Wis., Gustave B. Bates of Quincy, Mass., and Mrs. Lettie M. Harper of Litchfield, Mich. This makes a total of twenty-seven Life Members, a body of interested persons who are standing by the work of the Association.

Only five new Annual members have been received during the year, and four deaths, with one resignation, leaves us exactly where we were one year ago. At that time we reported twenty-four life members and one hundred fifty-one Annual Members; today our figures are twenty-seven Life Members and one hundred forty-eight Annual Members, a total of one hundred seventy-five.

Some of these Annual Members are delinquent in their dues; in some cases from lack of interest, in other cases from simple neglect to respond to the notice which is sent out each autumn to all delinquents. The fact that during the past year thirteen persons have paid back dues of more than one year shows that not all delinquents have lost interest.

DEATHS

Four deaths are reported from our members during the past year.

Mrs. Juliette Bates Atwood Gordon died at Bristol, Conn., Oct. 10, 1914. She was a descendant of Robert Bates of Stamford, Conn., and contributed to the BULLETIN an interesting article concerning his descendants, in the issue of September, 1908.

Miss Mary R. Bates of Braintree, Mass., died Oct. 19, 1914. She was a descendant of Clement Bates through the Hanover branch of the family.

Frank Freeman Bates died at South Weymouth, Dec. 25, 1914. He was an interested member of the Association from the beginning, and was a brother of our Vice President, Walter L. Bates.

Jacob P. Bates of Brookline, Mass., died April 18, 1915. He was of the Edward Bates line, and for many years was a prominent merchant in Boston, of the firm of Cobb, Bates & Yerxa. He was a member of the Association from the beginning.

To this list we should add the name of Lindon Bates, Jr., son of Lindon W. Bates of New York City, one of our Life Members, who was drowned in the sinking of the Lusitania, May 7, 1915. He was a young man of unusual promise, going abroad to assist in the Belgian Relief work in which his father and mother were leaders in this country.

LYDD CHURCH

The appeal which was made last year for some memorial of the Bates Family in the Lydd church has met with no great response. A few members have indicated a willingness to join in the movement if others were ready, but the response has not been sufficient to warrant any action.

SAN FRANCISCO

In response to urgent request from the officials of the Panama Pacific Exposition that our Association should be represented at the Genealogical Congress, held at San Francisco July 26-31, the Rev. Henry L. Bates of Pacific University, Forest Grove, Oregon, was appointed representative of the Association. We have a report from him as to the results of the Conference.

CORRESPONDENCE

The work of the Secretary has included the usual amount of correspondence, sending notices of delinquent dues, preparation of the BULLETIN and mailing each issue, together with notices of the Annual Meeting, a total of about fifteen hundred pieces, in addition to replying to many letters of inquiry from members or those who are interested in their genealogy and who might become members.

(Continued on Page 83)

Address of the President, Gardner Bates.

I welcome you to the ninth annual meeting of our Association. We have met at a time of world crisis. Across Europe is extended the "far flung battle line" of contending millions, and the fate of many nations is hanging in the balance.

At a time when the majority of people supposed we had reached the zenith of scientific and religious knowledge, and a long era of peace was predicted, suddenly the very foundations of civilization seemed to give way. Men cried "peace, peace," when there was no peace; the war had actually begun. Our Association aims to emphasize the common ancestry and traditions of our family, and thus promote a feeling of brotherhood. It is a lack of just such teaching which has made most wars possible. Mutual jealousies and suspicions are the causes of most of the world's troubles, and an extension of knowledge and brotherhood are the surest remedies.

We realize our weakness as we contemplate the greatness of the task, but the combined efforts of the various agencies working for a common end are the leaven which will finally leaven the whole lump. Our gifts of money or labor are measured by the sacrifice required. We are fast approaching a time when personal sacrifice to an extent never before required, must be made, if the ideals for which our ancestors lived and labored are to be maintained and perpetuated.

One of the greatest curses of the world today is selfishness, whether in the individual or national life. It may spring from a lack of knowledge of the needs or viewpoint of others. Our Association tends to widen our vision as we study the lives of past generations and take an active interest in the needs and purposes of those still living. To a greater or less extent every person has an ideal in life, and the results attained depend upon that ideal.

Young people are stirred by a restless activity, and a desire to do things and to see the world, but contact with the real conditions of life often changes their plans and purposes.

An old farm-house, with meadows wide,
And sweet with clover on either side;
A bright-eyed boy, who looks from out
The door, with woodbine wreathed about,
And wishes this one thought all the day:
"Oh, if I could but fly away
From this dull spot, the world to see,
How happy, O how happy,
How happy I would be."

Amid the city's constant din,
A man who 'round the world has been;
Who, 'mid the tumult and the throng,

Is thinking, thinking all day long:
"Oh, could I only tread once more
The field-path to the farmhouse door,
The old, green meadows could I see,
How happy, O how happy,
How happy I would be."

Is wealth our ideal? Do we long to understand high finance, and the ins and outs of speculation? Too often we discover that the real object of many schemes is to transfer your money to new owners, without adequate return. We find that possession does not give the fancied happiness, and realize that
"Earth's fairest things are those which seem,
The best is that of which we dream."

We imagine that rich people have no troubles, that all they have to do is to cut off coupons and collect interest, that they are always good natured and take a sympathetic interest in all needy people and institutions. But possessions always bring more or less trouble, and knowledge acquired by experience always explodes this theory. The world is full of poor people who are prodigal with advice for their rich neighbors, and who know just what they would do if they were in such exalted conditions. Let the conditions be reversed and there would be a reversal of ideas.

Do we desire to be fashionable and to imitate those supposed to be above us in the social scale? We find that we are following a will-o'-the-wisp which leads us into financial marshes and sinks us into the quicksands of the money lenders, without a realization of the promised happiness.

Do we seek knowledge, and desire to search out things hidden and mysterious? This line of pursuit brings a certain amount of satisfaction, but as we increase our knowledge of men and affairs and seek to find the whys and wherefores of things which are, we realize how little we really know and see enlarged vistas of what we do not know. When Sir Isaac Newton was complimented upon the discovery of the law of gravitation, he replied: "I am but a child walking on the sea shore, occasionally picking up some brighter pebble than my fellows, while the great ocean of truth lies all undiscovered before me." We find that life is complex, that it consists in part of what we possess, of what we do in our relations with others, of what we know of the creations and forces about us. As we grow older we get a new vision of life. Our judgments are less severe, our sympathies broader, our ideas of success clearer.

Our success should be measured by what we do to make the world brighter, by the kindly deed and helpful word to cheer the downcast and discouraged.

The members of our family have generally succeeded in their endeavors. They have been the kind who stick to whatever task they undertake.

I would like to see a forward movement in the work of our Association. Let every member take a personal responsibility and strive to increase our membership, by bringing to the attention of all members of the family the aims and objects which we hope to attain. Let us strive for a membership of five hundred. The small dues certainly do not hinder anyone from becoming a member.

What we need is an all the year round enthusiasm. To this end I believe we should advertise more widely and persistently. With an increased income from a larger membership we should be able to publish more of the data which has been gathered at considerable labor and expense. A few members have borne the burden and expense, now let many make progress easier and swifter.

At the earliest possible time we should place a memorial to Elder Bates in the old church at Weymouth Heights.

The Bates house at Scituate should be designated in some way, either by a large boulder suitably inscribed, or by a tablet upon the building.

All the uncared for graves of our ancestors in the old cemeteries, such as those at Springfield, Vt., and Scituate, Cohasset and North Weymouth, Mass., should be carefully looked after by our Association.

I hope it will be possible for us to have a winter meeting at Boston or some convenient point, in the very near future.

In conclusion let me urge upon all renewed activity that the coming year may witness greater progress and an increasing influence for good in the work of our Association.

Hostess at Ninety-five.

Mrs. Melissa Roberts Scribner Bates, of Bennington, Vermont, observed her ninety-fifth birthday anniversary on Sept. 16, 1915, at the home of her son, Judge Edward L. Bates, by giving a dinner party. All the arrangements were carried out by Mrs. Bates, who presided as hostess. She has retained her mental and physical vigor to a remarkable degree. Judge Bates is an enthusiastic member of our Association.

English Bates Coat-of-Arms

(Continued from Page 77)

through the neck with an arrow proper.

Motto:—DIEU ET MA MAIN DROITE.

(This is similar to No. 8 except for the motto.)

Above are from Burke's General Armory, 1878.

24. THOMAS BATE of KELSTERTON:—Sable, on a fesse cottised argent, between four dexter hands coupé at the wrist, three in chief and one in base bendwise or, an arrow fesswise proper.

Crest:—Upon a wreath of the colors, in front of a stag's head coupé argent, attired or, pierced in the neck by an arrow in bend proper, a hand coupé at the wrist fesswise also or.

Motto:—LIVE TO LIVE.

From Fox-Davies "Art of Heraldry."

(This is a black shield with a silver band having a double line at the borders; there are three hands, placed inclined, in the space above the band and one below in gold. On the band is an arrow in natural color placed lengthwise. The crest is a silver stag's head cut off at the neck, with gold horns, and pierced with an arrow in natural color, in an inclined position. In front of the head

See Figure 1.

is a golden hand in a horizontal position; the whole set on a wreath of twisted black and gold.)

25. Sable, on a bend argent three cinquefoils gules.

From "F. Schuyler Matthews."

(This is a black shield, with the silver band crossing diagonally and bearing three red cinquefoils.)

26. HAMPSHIRE. Sir Edward Percy Bates of Manydown Park:—Argent, on a fesse azure a quatrefoil between two fleur-de-lis of the field, in chief two quatrefoils, and in base a fleur-de-lis, both azure.

Crest:—A stag's head erased azure, attired or, charged on the neck with two quatrefoils in pale and pierced by as many arrows in saltire, all gold.

Motto:—LABORE ET VIRTUTE.

(This is a silver shield crossed by a band of blue bearing a silver quatrefoil with a silver fleur-de-lis on either side. The top section of the shield bears two blue quatrefoils, and the lower portion a blue fleur-de-lis. The crest is a blue stag's head with gold horns, represented as torn from the body. It is pierced diagonally by two gold arrows, and bears two gold quatrefoils one above the other.)

27. AYDON, Thomas Bates, Barrister at Law;—Barry of twelve per pale azure and argent, counterchanged, on a chevron or, cottised gules, three pallets of the last, each charged with a fleur-de-lis of the third.

Crest:—On a wreath of the colors, five fleur-de-lis alternately or and gules in front of a swan's head coupé proper, and charged on the neck with six barrulets azure.

From Fox-Davies "Heraldry Explained."

Death of Lindon Bates, Junior

(Continued from Page 84)

rial will be erected 115 feet high, a duplicate of Pompey's Pillar.

Among those who sent messages of sympathy to Mr. and Mrs. Bates were Albert, King of Belgium; Walter Hines Page, American Ambassador to England; The Belgian Ministers of Finance and Interior, and many other notable persons.

Lindon Bates, Jr. was born at Portland, Oregon, July 17, 1883. In his early youth he decided to follow in his father's footsteps and become a civil engineer. After a preparatory course at Harrow School, England, he entered Yale and was graduated in 1902 as a civil engineer from the Sheffield Scientific School. He at once became Vice President of the Bates Engineering Company and was actively engaged in engineering work. At various times he traveled and explored in Russia, Siberia, Mongolia, Hudson Bay, Venezuela and along the Orinoco River. He served two terms in the New York Legislature, was a member of the Catskill Aqueduct and National Conservation Commissions and was a writer on technical and economic subjects.

The Bates Association extends its sympathy to the bereaved family.

Report of the Secretary, August 5, 1915

(Continued from Page 80)

SALES

Our sales of Bates pins, electrotypes and post cards has continued good during the year as will be shown by the Treasurer's report.

BULLETIN

The usual two issues of the BULLETIN have been published the past year. As a result of the labors of our Historian, Frank A. Bates, we were able to publish an exhaustive genealogy of the descendants of Joseph Bates of Middleboro, Mass., while one of our new members, N. E. Wharton, has given us a careful study of the descendants of William Bates of Hanover, N. J., published in part in the last issue, and to be continued in our next. Our Vice President, Albert C. Bates, also contributed a valuable article on John Bates of Haddam, Conn.

Through the enterprise of Frank J. Wilder, 46, Cornhill, Boston, it is possible to obtain Series I of the BULLETIN bound. On account of the approaching exhaustion of the earlier issues it has seemed best to increase the price of single copies of Series I to thirty-five cents or four dollars for the twelve issues, including the index. The cost of the bound volume is five dollars. This volume, indexed carefully by our historian, Frank A. Bates, is of great genealogical value.

Correction of Family of Eleazer Bates.

In the last issue of the BULLETIN, in an article on "John Bates of Haddam, Conn.," there is given, on page 68, the family of Eleazer Bates.

Mr. Charles W. Bates, one of our members who is a grandson of Eleazer, writing from the National Soldiers' Home, Virginia, sends the following additions and corrections. The children of Eleazer and Hannah (Stocking) Bates, were:

Sylvester, born Oct. 5, 1775;
Ascenath, born Nov. 22, 1778;
Temperance, born Dec. 12, 1781;
Poll, born Feb. 14, 1785;
Alfred, born July 10, 1786;
Sally, born Nov. 14, 1788;
Sylvester, born Jan. 10, 1790;
Charlotte, born Feb. 12, 1793;
Lurinda, born Aug. 18, 1795;
Derastus, born Dec. 29, 1796;
David, born July 10, 1799;
Aschel, born Aug. 10, 1803.

We are glad to report again a gift of five dollars for the work of the Association from Mrs. Rachel S. Failing of Fort Plain, N. Y., one of our most enthusiastic members. We hope that others will "get the habit."

Descendants of William Bates of Hanover,**Morris Co., N. J.**

(Continued from last issue)

16. DANIEL¹ BATES (Ephraim², Ephraim³, William⁴), m. — Cosner.

Children:—

- i. William, moved to Guthrie Center, Iowa. Civil War.
- ii. David, moved to Guthrie Center, Iowa.
- iii. Harriet, moved to Guthrie Center, Iowa.
- iv. Mary, moved to Guthrie Center, Iowa.
- v. Elizabeth, m. Ambrose Danford and resides at Carlisle, Ohio.

17. EZEKIEL¹ BATES (Ephraim², Ephraim³, William⁴), m. Jane Yoho.

Children:—

- i. Colvin, Physician, Cambridge, Ohio.
- ii. Margaret, m. Timothy Scott.
- iii. Barbara, m. Harvey Tarleton.
- iv. Florence, m. William Graham.

18. WILLIAM¹ BATES (Daniel², Ephraim³, William⁴), m. Jane Shields.

Children:—

- i. Jane, m. — Kennedy and resides in Kansas.
- ii. Charles H. Civil War Veteran. m. Mary R. Bowersock and had issue.



Death of Lindon Bates, Junior.

The sinking of the Lusitania, May 7, 1915, brought sorrow to the Bates Association in the death of Lindon Bates, Jr., son of Lindon W. Bates, 784 Fifth Avenue, New York City, one of our Life Members.

Mr. and Mrs. Bates were leaders in the Commission for Relief in Belgium, and the son was on his way to assist in this work and study it on the ground when he lost his life.

It is learned from survivors that he with others was busy rescuing the women and children, and at the last, finding still another woman unprovided with a life-belt, he took off his own belt, fastened it on the

woman, led her to a place of safety and then went down to his death "like one who wraps the drapery of his couch about him and lies down to pleasant dreams." Such is the death of a hero!

The body was found many weeks after the disaster at Eddy Island, Galway Bay, Ireland, two hundred and thirty miles from where the ship went down. It was brought home and funeral services were held at the Fifth Avenue Presbyterian Church.

He was buried at Mount Lebanon, N. Y., the country estate of the family. Here on the highest point of the Berkshires a memo-

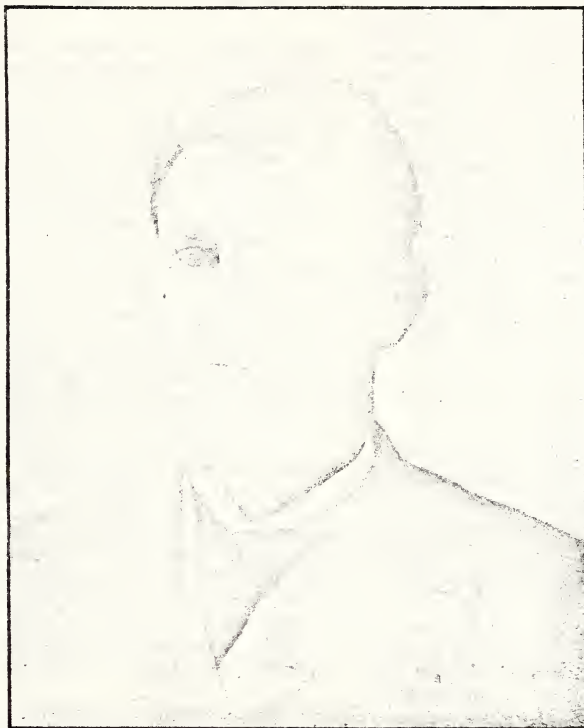
(Continued on Page 83)

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume IV

APRIL, 1916

Number 2



Death of Frank A. Bates

The Bates Association has met with an irreparable loss in the death of Frank A. Bates of South Braintree, Mass., who passed away December 20, 1915. For several years his health has been failing, but his untiring energy kept him at work until two weeks before his death, when new developments in his disease prostrated him and quickly brought the end.

Mr. Bates was the son of Samuel Austin and Mary H. (Kittrell) Bates, a descendant from Edward Bates of Weymouth, through his son Increase and five generations of Samuels. His Ancestry is given in full in the BATES BULLETIN of April, 1912, from which we quote as follows:

Frank Amasa Bates, born at Braintree, Mass., March 5, 1858; married Oct. 1, 1879, Cora Alberta Hibbard, daughter of Albert B. and Lucy A. (Howard) Hibbard, of Milton, Mass., born Nov. 15, 1858; died July 14, 1886. One daughter living, Lucy M. of

Boston. Married (2) Sept. 16, 1891, Ruth Foss, daughter of James W. and Julia A. (Littlefield) Foss of Dover, N. H., born at Barrington, N. H., July 14, 1869. One son living, Harold A. of South Braintree. President of the Bates Association; Vice-President of the Bicknell Association; Past President of the Orcutt Association; member of the N. E. Historic-Genealogical Society; Past President of the Boston Scientific Society; formerly Division Superintendent of the State Board of Agriculture and State Agent of the Mass. Gypsy and Brown Tail Moth Work; author of "Game Birds of North America," "Camping and Camp Cooking," "Old Orchards Made Profitable," "Stories of Lake, Field and Forest," "Orcutt Homesteads," "Braintree Estates, 1640-1700;" editor of "Bates Genealogy," "Pioneers of Braintree, 1640-1700," "Braintree Genealogies."

He was graduated from the Braintree

High School and after completing the course was employed with his father for the firm of Holbrook, Hobart & Porter, shoe manufacturers of Braintree, where he learned the trade of sole leather cutter. With the exception of a few years, he passed all his life in Braintree.

Mr. Bates was compelled by poor health to seek out-door employment and following his inclination and talent for natural history and entomology he rose to such eminence in his chosen field that he became a recognized authority in these branches. As a result of his researches in natural history and his valuable works on the subject, he was appointed an honorary colonel of the Germany army by Kaiser Wilhelm.

At one time he was a newspaper man and until illness prevented, contributed to many magazines. He was a poet of ability.

Mr. Bates was a historian of prominence and like his father, Samuel A. Bates, who wrote the history of Braintree, he was an acknowledged and widely sought authority on local history, people coming from all over the United States to consult him.

The Bates Association was organized largely through his efforts, and at the organization he was made a Vice-President, representing the descendants of Edward Bates of Weymouth. For four years following he was President of the Association, and afterward Historian until his death. While he had been unable to meet with us at our last two annual meetings his Historian's report was always ready and of great value.

Always an untiring worker, he contributed largely to the BULLETIN, and has sent many very valuable genealogical notes to the editor, which have been reserved for later publication. To a very great degree the success of the Association has been due to his wise counsel, active efforts and efficient leadership. He will be missed in all the work of the Association.

President Gardner Bates and Vice President Walter L. Bates, with many other members of the Association, were present at the funeral, a large wreath of flowers being placed on the casket in the name of the Association.

To the wife, daughter and son we all extend our sympathy, mourning the departure of a faithful friend and efficient helper.

Who Owns This Fifty Thousand Dollars ?

A letter from F. O. Bates, 176 Palmer Avenue, Detroit, Mich., contains the information that a certain James Bates of Bennington, Douglas County, Nebraska, died recently leaving an estate of \$50,000 by will

to acquaintances, claiming that he was without relatives. He was 87 years old (one writer says "approximately seventy") and mentally deficient.

James Bates came to Nebraska in the early sixties, probably after service in the Civil War. He lived with his Uncle Benjamin, who also came to Nebraska about the same time. The uncle died in 1903 leaving a will devising all his property to acquaintances and cutting James off. This will was set aside and the estate went to James. When James became unable to care for himself, a guardian was appointed by the court. The will left by James bequeaths his property to this guardian. The State of Nebraska is claiming the estate on the ground that James was not competent to make a will.

Who can locate the relatives?

Bates Deaths.

Mrs. Everett E. Bates of East Weymouth, Mass., died Jan. 3, 1916.

Mrs. Mary F. Bates, widow of Henry W. Bates, died at Roxbury, Mass., Jan. 16, 1916.

Charles A. Bates of Cleveland, O., died Feb. 1, 1916.

Samuel N. Bates of East Weymouth, Mass., died Oct. 18, 1915, aged 79 years. He was a descendant of Edward Bates of Weymouth.

Isaac Chapman Bates Walley died at Newton Center, Mass., Feb. 10, 1916.

Frank E. Bates of Canandaigua, N. Y., died at Rochester, N. Y., Dec. 31, 1915.

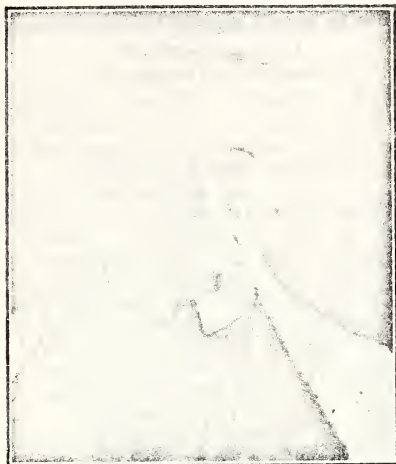
Mrs. Ann E. Bates, widow of Samuel Bates, formerly of Cambridge, Mass., died at Roxbury, Mass., April 16, 1916.

Roy C. Bates, aged twenty-nine years, a farmer of Leesburg, Ohio, was trying to remove his tractor from a shed when the machine started backward, jamming him against a corn crib and crushing him to death.

Mrs. Harriet Augusta (Pearson) Bates, widow of Joseph Cony Bates, died at Newton Highlands, March 27, 1916.

Henry T. P. Bates died at Wollaston, Mass., March 27, 1916, aged 52 years. He was real estate editor on the staff of the Boston Herald. He was a native of Cohasset.

George O. Jenkins of Whitman died March 31, 1916. His wife, Mrs. Abbie Jenkins, is a daughter of the late Jacob Bates.



Mrs. Mary Bates Rowe, Aged 90.

Mrs. Mary Bates Rowe of Cambridge, Mass., recently observed her 90th birthday, in good health and in a happy mood.

Mrs. Rowe was born in Brighton, Eng., Dec. 27, 1825, the daughter of Edward and Mary Ann (Whiteman) Bates. With her parents, at the age of four, she came to America in a sailing vessel.

She married, Sept. 1, 1849, at Boston, Joseph O. F. Rowe, an old-time cabinet-maker, who died in 1899.

The family have lived in Cambridge for the past forty-five years.

During her latter years Mrs. Rowe has had the care and attention of her three daughters, Misses Emma L. and Clara B., who live with her, and Mrs. Sarah B. Clough of Contoocook, N. H. There is also a grandson, Richard R. Clough.

She has one sister, Miss Ann Bates of Cambridge.

A recent letter from a daughter says that the mother is interested in the topics of the day; does not only her own dressmaking but much of her daughters' by the latest styles; and she makes and fries doughnuts before breakfast. Where have we a more vigorous Bates?

Follansbee-Wild Marriage.

Minot French Follansbee of Whitman and Miss Grace Wilde of Woods Hole were married Oct. 31, 1915. The bride's mother was a daughter of Joseph I. Bates of Scituate and Braintree, and sister of Hon. Gustave B. Bates of Quincy.

Revolutionary Records.

The following Revolutionary Records are sent in by Mr. J. Wm. Atkins of Berkeley, Cal. The Joseph Bates mentioned is Joseph¹ (Joseph², Edward³⁻¹) of Weymouth: P. 156. Weston's "History of the Town of Middleboro, Mass."

"At a town meeting held July 3, 1775, the Committee of Inspection reported that Joseph Bates, Jr., (and 9 others) have not given satisfaction to them that they are friends to the Country.

"A committee of five men were appointed to see what measure should be taken relative to these persons; adjourned for an hour and reported that said persons be confined to their own homes from the date hereof until such time as they shall make satisfaction to the town or Committee of Inspection, excepting that on the Lord's Day they shall be allowed to attend public worship."

P. 792. Vol. 1. "Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the War of Revolution."

"Joseph Bates, Middleborough—Private in Capt. William Tupper's Co., Col. Ebenezer Sprout's regiment, also in Capt. Ames Washburn's Co., Col. Wade's regiment. Enlisted June 22, 1778; discharged July 17, 1778. Service, 25 days on an alarm from Rhode Island. Roll call at Middleborough." Weston's history of the town of Middleboro, Mass.

P. 123. Private David Bates.

P. 126. Four companies from Middleboro, were enlisted during the year 1776.

1st Company of Infantry, Thomas Bates, private.

3rd Company of Infantry, Joseph Bates, private.

5th Company of Infantry, David Bates, private.

P. 133. Private Thomas Bates, also Peter Tinkham.

P. 138. Private David Bates, 5th Company.

P. 139. Private Samuel Bates of Wareham & Carver Bates of Middleboro.

New Life Members.

We welcome two new Life Members since our last issue.

Frederick Sturtevant Bates, 76 So. 14th St., Richmond, Ind., is a descendant of Edward Bates of Weymouth, as follows: Edward¹⁻², Joseph³⁻¹, Eliphalet⁴, Jacob⁵, Frederick⁶, Frederick S.⁷

Charles F. Bates, 4325 Westminster Pl., St. Louis, is descended from Samuel Bates of Fairfield, Conn., his father being Hezekiah Bates and his grandfather Samuel Bates. Any enlightenment as to the earlier ancestors will be gratefully received.

**Descendants of William Bates of Hanover,
Morris Co., N. J.**

(Continued from last issue)

19. JOHN¹ BATES (Daniel², Ephraim², William¹), m. — Thesler and moved to Osage City, Kansas.

Children—among others:—

- i. Daniel Marion.
20. ISAAC² BATES (Uzal¹, Isaac², Ephraim², William¹), b. Dec. 9, 1830, d. March 8, 1912. He m. (1) Mary Ann Archer who d. Aug. 18, 1893. He m. (2) June 16, 1894, Sarah J. Cain. Isaac enlisted Aug. 10, 1864 in Co. G 176 Ohio Vol. Inf., and served to the end of the Civil War. His widow resides in Caldwell, O.

Children:—

- i. Frank, died young.
ii. Cephus, died young.
iii. Sarah Ann, died young.
iv. Daniel, died young.
v. Sham, m. Laura Wells, but dsp.
45. vi. William, b. Dec. 23, 1891.
vii. Martha, m. William Bailey and had issue, Harold, Harry, and Raymond.
viii. Hamilton, m. Bertha Westcott. No issue. He served several years in the U. S. A. in the Philippines during the Spanish War.
ix. Ivy, b. Feb. 24, 1896.
21. DANIEL² BATES (Uzal¹, Isaac², Ephraim², William¹), b. — and d. March 23, 1875. He m. Elizabeth Archer who d. Aug. 3, 1882. "Little Dan," as he was called, enlisted Feb. 29, 1864, in Co. I 25 Ohio Vol. Inf. and was mustered out with the company June 18, 1866, after having seen hard service during the war. He had the following,

Children:—

46. i. Orange L., b. March 27, 1868.
ii. Annanias, b. Jan. 28, 1870. unm.
iii. Ulysses Grant, b. April 19, 1872. He m. at Falmouth, Ky., Elizabeth Crawford and d. shortly afterward. They had one child, Roderick, who d. age 11 months, at Dayton, O.
47. iv. Lovett, b. June 11, 1874.
v. Anna Belle, b. Dec. 13, 1877. She m. Dwight Baxter of Carrollton, O., and had issue; Juanita and Hannah.
22. JOHN² BATES (Daniel¹, Isaac², Ephraim², William¹), b. 1822 and d. Nov. 9, 1912. He m. (1) 1843 Christina Lincicome who was b. 1823 and d. 1871. He m. (2) Mrs. Hester Shipley Farmer. Residence, Enoch Twsp., Noble Co., O.

Children:—

48. i. Daniel, b. 1845.
49. ii. Nathaniel, b. Nov. 4, 1847.
iii. Jane, b. 1849. She m. 1869 Levi Weekly. Issue.
iv. Hannah, b. 1851. She m. Thos. G. Moore.
v. Sally Ann, b. 1852. She m. Wesley Archer.
vi. Isaac, b. 1854. He m. (1) — Archer and (2) — Sears. He moved to Iowa and had issue.
vii. Caroline, b. 1857. She m. Elisha Weekly of Byesville.
50. viii. John Henry, b. 1859.
ix. William.
23. JOSEPH² BATES (Daniel¹, Isaac², Ephraim², William¹), b. Jan. 20, 1832, and d. Jan., 1904. He served throughout the Civil War. He m. Pamela Archer. They had the following
Children:—
i. Sophia, b. 1850, m. Thos. Moore.
ii. James, b. 1852, m. Martha Archer and went West.
iii. Elizabeth, b. 1854, m. Cyrus Archer.
iv. Cynthia Jane, b. 1856, m. Michael Archer.
v. Columbus, b. 1858, went West.
vi. Archibald, b. 1860, d. in San Francisco.
vii. Charlottte, b. 1862, d. unm.
viii. Margaret Ann, b. 1864, m. Wesley McPherson.
ix. Isaac Bingham, b. 1868, m. Elizabeth Curtis.
x. Rosella, b. Oct. 26, 1872, m. W. R. Davidson.
xi. Cornelia, b. 1874, m. — Murphy.
xii. Daniel, b. 1875, d. in inf.
24. ROBERT² BATES (Daniel¹, Isaac², Ephraim², William¹), b. Jan. 25, 1840, and d. March 28, 1911. He m. Susan dau. of James Miller. He enlisted Aug. 30, 1864, in Co. G. 176 Ohio Vol. Inf. and served until the end of the war. Farmer. Residence, Sarahsville, O.
Children:—
i. Lydia, m. Cyrus Matheny.
ii. Hannah J., m. Daniel Stephens of Byesville and had issue seven children.
iii. Hulda C., m. Sylvanus Archer.
51. iv. Isaac Rudolphus, m. Ann Munn.
52. v. John H., m. Belle Robinson.
vi. Edgar E., b. Dec. 9, 1868. He m. July 4, 1889, Minnie Bramhall, who was b. April 20, 1869. They had but one child, Blanche Delores, who was b. April 19, 1890, and d. June 29, 1890. Edgar re-

- sides at Zanesville, O.
53. vii. Daniel G., b. Jan. 20, 1871.
- viii. Matilda, m. James Moore of Whigville, O.
- ix. Nellie, m. Miles Bryan of Caldwell, O.
25. JOHN³ BATES (Isaac⁴, Isaac³, Ephraim², William¹), b. 1824 and d. Feb. 17, 1895. Stone mason, residence Soakum, O. He m. (1) Sept. 9, 1846, Ru Amy Fogle, who d. Aug. 16, 1855. He m. (2) Sept. 25, 1858, Margaret Magilton, who d. July 8, 1865. He m. (3) Nov. 11, 1865, Nancy Spear, who survived him and m. (2) John Reed. John had 24 children.
- Children:—
- i. Nancy Jane, b. Sept. 7, 1847, dsp.
54. ii. Isaac, b. Dec. 2, 1848.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 2, 1848, twin, d. young.
- iv. Rhoda Ann, b. July 2, 1851, dsp.
- v. & vi. Twin sons still born, Oct. 10, 1852.
- vii. Dorcas, b. April 5, 1854. She m. (1) Jan. 30, 1879, Jonathan Walters, with issue 3 children. She m. (2) Jan. 31, 1889, Levi Weekly and had issue one child. She m. (3) 1893, Sherman Ball, no issue. She m. (4) 1909, Wesley Wickham, no issue. She d. April 29, 1913.
- viii. & ix. Twin sons d. inf., b. Feb. 9, 1855.
- x. Clamensa Esther, b. Jan. 25, 1859, m. — Inhelder.
55. xi. John, Jr., b. April 16, 1860.
- xii. Iowa Sevilla, b. Feb. 14, 1864, dsp.
56. xiii. Frank Lebanon, b. July 28, 1866.
57. xiv. David Henry, b. Sept. 27, 1867.
- xv. Margaret Clarissa Angeline, b. Aug. 12, 1869. She was m. May 23, 1894, to Eli B. Cale and had issue, Edgel and Dot. Residence Caldwell, O.
58. xvi. Adam, b. May 5, 1871.
- xvii. Eave Elizabeth, b. May 5, 1871, twin, dsp.
- xviii. Lilly May, b. Nov. 3, 1872. She m. July 3, 1893, W. A. Siegfried, and had issue 4 children.
- xix. Emma Jane, b. July 18, 1875. She m. (1) Oct. 31, 1893, John W. McHenry, who d. Feb. 17, 1897. Issue 3 children. She m. (2) April 20, 1908, Alfred E. Steele of Byesville.
- xx. Ionia Leota, b. March 3, 1879. She m. July 24, 1896, Otis Moss of Buffalo, Ohio. They have six children.
- xxi. Harriet Idella, b. April 13, 1877. She m. Dec. 25, 1894, Edward A. Mackley of Byesville, O. They have seven children.
59. xxii. Ellsworth, b. April 12, 1881.
- xxiii. Chloe Belle, b. Feb. 11, 1884. She m. 1898, Loren W. Boswell of Pleasant City, O. They have six children.
60. xxiv. Daniel Harley, b. Mar. 12, 1887.
26. ISAAC⁵ BATES (Jacob⁴, Isaac³, Ephraim², William¹), b. Sept. 22, 1838. He m. Jan. 26, 1860, Rachel Brothers. They resided in Center Twsp., Noble Co., O., and had the following Children:—
61. i. Daniel Webster, b. Oct. 18, 1860.
62. ii. Jacob, b. Jan. 28, 1862.
63. iii. John, of Hickory, Pa.
64. iv. Isaiah, b. Jan. 10, 1867.
- v. Mary J., b. abt. 1869. She m. Ernest Theodore Moore.
65. vi. Martin, b. Mar. 31, 1873.
66. vii. William, b. abt. 1874.
67. viii. Joseph, b. April 30, 1875.
- ix. Deborah, b. Feb. 20, 1879. She m. Aug. 28, 1898, Hayes Carter of Fredericksdale, O., and has issue.
68. x. James, b. April 26, 1881.
69. xi. Blaine, b. May 22, 1884.
27. WILLIAM⁵ BATES (Jacob⁴, Isaac³, Ephraim², William¹), b. May 13, 1851, and d. Feb. 13, 1911. He m. Belinda Drothers June 7, 1877. They had the following Children:—
- i. Ella, b. March 25, 1878. She m. (1) Dec. 17, 1898, Hiram Moore, and (2) Feb. 17, 1906, Wesley Shafer of Mt. Ephraim, O.
- ii. William B., b. May 6, 1886.
(To be continued.)

The International Genealogical Federation.

The Secretary has received a copy of the Proceedings of the International Congress of Genealogy, held at San Francisco July 28-31, 1915. It is a volume of over one hundred pages, thirty of which are devoted to the program, with list of delegates and Genealogical Societies, the remainder being given to the addresses presented at the meeting.

We note interesting papers on "Genealogy of the Chinese Race," "Genealogical Records of the Maori," "Genealogy of the Hawaiians," "Genealogy and Eugenics," "Genealogy and Human Society," and other valuable articles.

We wish success to the International Genealogical Federation under whose auspices the work is published.

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION
Incorporated.

President—Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.

Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.

Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.

Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates
Fairport Harbor, Ohio.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.

Annual Membership One Dollar.

Single Copies of BULLETIN Thirty-five Cents

Next Annual Meeting at Quincy.

The next annual meeting of the Bates Association will be held at Quincy, Mass., Thursday, August 3, 1916. Plans are being made for a full day program. Many points of historic interest are within reach, including the graves of Presidents John Adams and John Quincy Adams. An Association dinner may be one feature of the day. Suggestions as to interesting features for the day may be sent to President Gardner Bates, 60 Sullivan St., Charlestown, Mass.; Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass., or Hon. Gustave B. Bates, Quincy, Mass. Make your plans to attend this meeting.

Mayor Gustave B. Bates.

At the fall election one of our Life Members, Gustave B. Bates of Quincy, Mass., was elected mayor of that city by a large plurality. The Association congratulates the Mayor upon his honors, assured that he will give the city an administration of unusual success.

Correction of Error.

In the last issue of the BULLETIN an error occurred on page 76, column two, where the fourth line should have been at the top of the page, making the paragraph read as follows:

6. Argent, on a fess between three cinquefoils gules, three fleur-de-lis ermine.
Crest:—A stag's head couped pierced with an arrow, all proper.

Motto:—LABORE ET VIRTUTE.

See Figure 2.

New Members.

Since our last issue the following new members have been received:

LIFE MEMBERS

Charles F. Bates, 4325 Westminster Pl., St. Louis, Mo.

Frederick Sturtevant Bates, 76 So. 14th St., Richmond, Ind.

ACTIVE MEMBERS

Ezra T. Bates, 152 Temple St., New Haven, Conn.

T. Towar Bates, 80 Broadway, New York City.

Mrs. Antoinette Reed Preston, 193 Broadway, Norwich, Conn.

Miss Anna L. Plummer, 66 Jamaica Ave., Flushing, N. Y.

Mrs. Florena Plummer-Burr, 85 Buckingham Road, Brooklyn, N. Y.

George Austin Morrison, 99 John Street, New York City.

Orange LeRoy Bates, Grand Ledge, Mich.

Honorary Members.

Thus far the Bates Association has had no Honorary Members, although the constitution provides for them. In this issue we have the record of three of the Bates family over ninety years old. Would it be well to make these aged members of the family Honorary Members of the Association? This is a topic worth consideration at our next meeting.

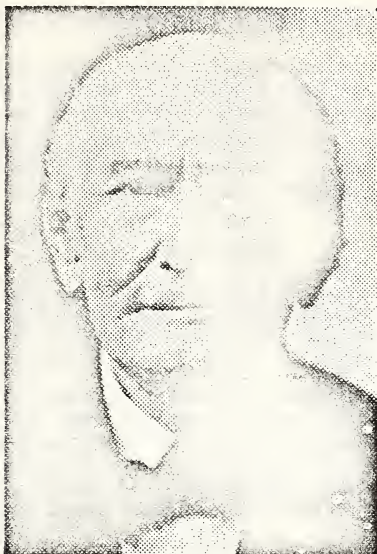
Whitmarsh Genealogy.

"The Genealogy of the Descendants of John Whitmarsh of Weymouth, Mass." is recently published by the Secretary, Newton Whitmarsh Bates.

The book contains the full record of the first five generations, giving later families chiefly in the descendants of Jacob Whitmarsh who moved to Cummington in 1784.

The book will be of interest to the branch of the family of Edward Bates of Weymouth who are descended from his son, Increase Bates, as Increase married Mary Whitmarsh, granddaughter of John Whitmarsh, immigrant.

We note in the telegraph news that Dr. Ralph Bates of the American Red Cross Commission to Serbia, left Athens March 2, with 240 tons of foodstuffs, clothing and medicine for the relief of the Serbians on the Greek island of Corfu.



Col. Thomas Leroy Bates.

Probably the oldest Bates now living is Thomas LeRoy Bates of Tasso, Tenn., who was born April 2, 1819, and recently celebrated his ninety-seventh birthday. He is a brother of Hon. Creed F. Bates of Chattanooga, one of our Life Members. We are glad to present his picture to our readers.

Death of Mrs. Grace B. Wise.

Mrs. Grace Bates Wise, widow of Daniel P. Wise, a former Boston business man, died Dec. 29, 1915, at Flushing, L. I., where she had gone to spend the Christmas holidays with her son, Paul T. Wise, who resides in that place. Mrs. Wise became ill on Sunday and pneumonia quickly developed and caused her death.

Mrs. Wise was born in 1850 in the Maplewood section of Malden and was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. James W. Bates. Her father was of the old-time Cohasset family of that name. She was married to Mr. Wise on May 26, 1869, when she was a young woman of nineteen years. The family resided for many years at Malden.

Since the marriage of her children, Mrs. Wise had relinquished her residence there and of late had made her home at Brandon Hall, Beacon St., Brookline. In Malden she was a member of St. Paul's Episcopal Church, was on the board of managers of

the Malden Home for Aged Persons, belonged to the Ladies' Aid of the Malden Hospital and was a member of the Old and New Club.

Five children survive Mrs. Wise, four sons and a daughter, as follows: Harold Wise and Howard P. Wise, residing in Brookline; Paul T. Wise, of Flushing; Roland Wise, who makes his home in Texas, and Mrs. Frederick T. Ryder, of Brookline, who before her marriage was Miss Blanche Wise.

Mrs. Wise became a member of the Bates Association early in its history and continued an interested and helpful member to the end. The Association extends its sympathy to the family.

Death of James Sidney Allen.

James Sidney Allen, for fifty years prominent in Brockton and Eastern Massachusetts, died at East Milton, Mass., Sept. 4, 1915. He was born at East Bridgewater, Mass., July 3, 1831, a son of Sidney and Mehetable Dyer (Bates) Allen. He was a descendant of Edward Bates of Weymouth through his son Edward², Benjamin³, Christopher⁴, Moses⁵, Mehetable D.⁶, Joseph Sidney⁷.

He was educated in the district schools and at the Adelphian Academy in North Bridgewater. He early began work as a shoemaker, gradually building up a business of considerable proportions, which in 1872 he removed to Brockton.

In 1842 he married Mary P. Churchill of West Bridgewater, who died May 29, 1870. In 1871 he married Alice Richards of West Bridgewater, who died July 24, 1901. Four sons and one daughter survive him.

His interest in public affairs resulted in his frequent election to office from school agent and selectman to member of the State House of Representatives for seven years and of the Senate for two years.

Local history and genealogy always interested him and as clerk of the Congregational Church of East Bridgewater he compiled and published in 1894 a historical sketch and manual which gave extensive genealogical data regarding all deceased and living members.

The Bates Association interested him and he early became a member, attending the annual meetings until growing feebleness rendered his coming impossible. We shall miss his cordial and enthusiastic helpfulness, and unite in extending our sympathy to the bereaved members of the family.

Arms and the Man.

The following letter from one of our members is full of interest, and suggests a new line of investigation for some one who can do some work across the ocean, when the war is over:

Arkadelphia, Ark., Feb. 26, 1916.

Rev. N. W. Bates,

Fairport Harbor, O.

Dear Sir:—I have read with much interest the article by our Historian on "Bates Coats of Arms," but I think his premises are wrong in regard to the Kent Family.

We are of the Teutonic race, the Saxon branch, who occupied a large part of the Low Countries. How our name was spelled in Saxon I do not know, but the meaning of the name was "contention." In German it was Baet; since the "s" was added it is Baetz.

The Saxons invaded Britain, landing on the coast of what is now Kent, on the island of Thanet, between there and Dover and about that city. They at once entered upon a campaign, conquered Kent and a part of Sussex, and established the first Saxon Kingdom of England. Kent at that time was considerably larger than it is now. What are called the Goodwin Sands was high and dry land at that time and of great extent, forming the estate of Earl Godwin, father of King Harold. This territory was destroyed by the ocean, perhaps a tidal wave, about the year 1095.

After research extending through many years, my conclusion is that our people came with the first invasion, or about that time. If such is the case, the Kent Family of "Contention" of course takes precedence. My conclusion with reference to the Saxon Bate is that the heads of the Family were Thanes.

In regard to the antiquity of the right of our family to bear arms, I cannot find an unbroken chain earlier than 1440 or 1450; beyond that are smatterings here and there, but there was something then. The motto shows that. In medieval Latin it is "Fert palmam mereat;" in present day, "Palmam qui meruit ferat." which means, "Let him who has won the palm bear it."

One thing is very certain, as early as the time of William the Scoundrel, alias the Conqueror, the French placed "de" before the name Bate.

Very truly yours,
Charles W. Bates.

Queries.

64. Mr. P. L. Ricker, 3740 Oliver St., Washington, D. C., is working on a Ricker Genealogy and sends the following Bates marriages. Who can give the ancestry of these Bates?

Anson Bates and Lydia Ricker of Oakland, Maine.

David Bates and Olive A. Hersom of Oakland, Maine, Oct. 25, 1856.

Ella Bates and Julian Emerson, Oct. 25, 1877.

Elizabeth Bates and Isaac H. Hersom, July 11, 1874.

Martha Bates and Samuel Hersom, Dec. 30, 1867.

Thomas Bates and Sarah B. Ricker, at Lewiston, Maine, Dec. 25, 1870.

65. Samuel Bates of Scituate, R. I., died 1743. He married Mary Corp, daughter of John and Deliverance Corp, and had children, Samuel, John, Nathan who went to Vermont, Margaret, and Elizabeth who married Isaac King of Scituate. George A. Morrison, 99 John St., New York City, desires to know the ancestry of this Samuel Bates.

The Bate Case.

Our member, Charles W. Bates of Arkadelphia, Ark., sends the following which he has dug up in his research. The extract is from Prothero:

"During the next few years other difficulties arose. Of these the most famous was the Bate Case, in 1606. For James, as for Elizabeth, the income of the Sovereign was insufficient, and in the case of the former, court extravagances made the matter worse. Parliament, out of touch with the King, was not particularly liberal. James retained a duty, imposed by his predecessor, on currants imported into England. The way of it was this: the Levant Company had paid Elizabeth twenty thousand dollars for the monopoly of the currant trade, and for the privilege of taxing all merchants trading in currants, who were not of the company. When the Company dissolved in 1601, the Crown, in order not to lose the twenty thousand dollars, continued the tax that the Company had levied. One John Bate refused to pay this, on the ground that it was illegal; but the Judges of the Court of Exchequer decided in favor of the King."

**Abstract of Wills of the Bate Family
of Lydd.**

The following extract of wills is sent us by Mr. Arthur Finn of Lydd, England. The extracts are from the records of the Consistory Court at Canterbury. The customary commending of "the soul to God, our Lady and all the Holy Company of Heaven," and also the bequests "to the High Altar for tithes forgotten," are omitted.

WILL OF WILLIAM BATE

5 April, 1478. To the Brotherhood of All Saints 6d. Wife Marione have all the contents of my house. To the parish-clerks 4d. Residue after paying debts. etc., to wife as guardian of my children. Exors—Wife Marione with Thomas Bate junior. Feoffees—John Bate my brother and James Bate. Wife Marione have my tenement for 16 years, then to my children, but if they die before full age, the tenement to be sold, and from the money wife Marione have 5 marcs (£3-6-8d.), and 15 marcs (£10) for our souls in the church, and the residue in works of charity, and to the repair of the nave of the church by my feoffees. Three acres of land in the fee of the Prior of Bilsington, which formerly belonged to William Makemete; also two acres and three rods of land at the Southmedys, and one acre of land at Borham, to be sold and the money to pay debts, etc. (Probate 18 June, 1478).

Vol. 2, fol. 389.

WILL OF HENRY BATE.

29th May, 1478. To each of the parish-clerks 12d.; to each of the Brotherhoods of Holy Trinity, St. John the Baptist, and St. George, 20d.; and to the Mass of Jesus, 6-8d. That Agnes, Margarete, Joan, and Marione, my daughters, each have 20 marcs (£13-6-8d.) to their marriage. Wife Agnes have all my household things, 28 ewes, and the half of my lambs, in the custody of William Clyne, 10 cows, one mare, two sprot-nets, eight acres of corn growing in Oxynlese at Langport. John, Thomas, and George, the sons of James Bate, have 20/-; Juliane, daughter of Andrew Bate, 6-8d.; Agnes, wife of John Parker my kinsman, 6-8d.; John and William, the sons of Thos. Bate junior, 13-4d.; Margaret, daughter of Simone Bate, 6-8d.; and Margaret, wife of John Clark of Rye, 6-8d. To my daughters my best girdle with silver mounts that formerly belonged to John Bate my father, also another green girdle, but if my wife be with a son he shall have the best girdle. Feoffees—Andrew Bate, John Breggys, John, son of John Bate junior, upon the Ripe; and James Bate; and they to sell my messuage in which Laurence Hanson tailor now dwells, and with the money buy a

chalice value £5 for the Church, and the residue of the money to buy one Crismatory for the Church, to pray for my soul, parents, and all the faithful departed. To Richard Cowper a certain messuage with appurtenances in which the same Richard dwells. John Kempe have three rods of land, that formerly was William Makettys situated at Westbroke. Thomas Caneston have three acres of land. Thomas the son of Andrew Bate have and hold 2 and a half acres of land at Dajehnwail that formerly belonged to Sir Walter Moyle, knight. Wife Agnes have for life my chief tenement with appurtenances (formerly Richard Fordys'), one acre and a rod of land formerly belonging to Richard Glover, two acres of land late James Lucas; one acre and a rod formerly Richard Burston's, ten acres late William Wanstall's, called the Rype, ten acres formerly Robert Chambers. After the death of wife Agnes the chief tenement to my boy, but if he die before 18, then at the death of Agnes, my daughter Agnes have the messuage formerly Thomas Brokye and to her heirs, but if she die under age then to the other children, and if they all die under full age, then to my heirs. To each of my daughters 20 acres of land when of age, but if they die then the 80 acres to that son, if wife Agnes is pregnant. After the death of Agnes all remain to that son, but if no son to my other daughters. (Probate 8 August 1478.)

Vol. 2, fol. 392.

WILL OF THOMAS BATE

17 July 1487. To each parish-clerk 2d.; and to the Brotherhood of All Saints 6d.; the repair of the nave of the church 20d. Wife Margareta have all household things, and all the wood stored, three quarters of corn, four quarters of barley, five of the best cows, and the best mare. If Margareta marry again, then John Bate have half of the household things. Exors—Thomas Robyn, and son John Bate. Witnesses—John Kempe, John Michell. (Probate 3 March, 1491.)

Vol. 3, fol. 278.

WILL OF THOMAS BATE. Sr.

19 October, 1485. To the Brotherhood of St. John the Baptist 12d. Wife Margaret have all my household things, and son John one large brass pot after the death of his mother. Wife have 2 cows and 7 sheep, with the increase of this year. Exors—wife Margaret and son John. Wife have for life my chief-house with kitchen and garden, 18 acres of land, situated near the land of John Sweting senior, and another house which Laurence Hamond now holds to farm, after her death to son John and his heirs. Son John have remainder of my lands, tenements

and rents paying 20/- yearly to his mother. (Probate 19 April, 1486.)

Vol. 3, fol. 90.

WILL OF MARGARETA, RELICT OF THOMAS BATE. Sr.

14 October, 1490. To the two parish-clerks 2d. Alice my daughter have my best sheets; Alice Edryk my second sheets. John Bate, senior, that kytell which now he uses. Juliane wife of William Adam my murray kirtell. Residue after paying debts, etc., for my soul by my exor John Bate, senior. Witnesses, John Waston, Matthew Kayse. (Prbate 17 January, 1491.)

Vol. 3, fol. 275.

WILL OF JAMES BATE

14 January, 1492. To the Light of St. Mary 6d.; and of St. James 6d. Daughter Joan have 20/- to her marriage. Wife Agnes exor, and have all household things, also two messuages situated in Lydd and Iychurch for her life, then to my heirs in equal portions. (Probate 15 March, 1492.)

Vol. 3, fol. 311.

WILL OF JOHN BATE

10 May, 1498. To the Brotherhood of All Saints 16d. John, son of John Bate, junior, a cow; Joan Bate my sister one ewe. Residue to John Bate aforesaid, and John Bate my father, for my soul, etc., and they exors. Feoffees—John Bate, junior, and James Swan. John Bate my father have 24 acres of land paying to my exors £10. John Bate, junior, 10 acres of land, whereof 4 acres are near Dryng Draeve; and my part of a piece of land called Parisfeld, with a certain yearly rent of 2/-. Andrew Bate my brother when of full age, have 3 acres of land near Heptrebrege. Joan my sister 6 acres of land called Corte-home. Residue of land to be sold, and money for my soul. To the work of the church 100/-. (Probate 21 June, 1498.)

Vol. 4, fol. 195.

WILL OF MARGERY RELICT OF ANDREW BATE

20 Nov., 1498. Buried in the Church of All Saints Lydd, between the Image of the Annunciation (figura saluator) and the little beryels there. To the Lights of St. Mary. Holy Trinity, and St. Katherine, 8d. each. A chaplain celebrate for my soul in the Church for the quarter of a year and have 40/-. John Asshemonton my god-son, have a basin, candlestick. 8 pieces of pewter, and brass-pot of three gallons. George Asshemonton have 6 pieces of pewter, brass-pot, basin, and candlestick. Agnes Pratt have one ship chest, pan of brass, of 6 gallons, basin, two candlesticks, little posnett, pair of sheets, cloth, and towel, but if she died unmarried, then these things to be sold, and the money for my soul, etc. To Thomas

the parish-chaplain 20/-; and to John Gregory 6-8d. Exors—Richard Asshemonton and John Gregory. Godlef my daughter have my tenement in the parish of Apuldore for her life, then to her sons and daughters equally between them. But if my daughter have no children, then to be sold and the money for my soul, etc. (Probate 6 June, 1499.)

Vol. 5, fol. 34.

A Unique Reuniting of Families.

In working up ancestral charts the genealogist often comes upon interesting instances where two lines, having a common ancestor but separated for many generations, reunite by intermarriage. Our late historian, Frank A. Bates, reported the following:

Clement W. Bates, son of Thomas A. and Melissa (Damon) Bates, born at Cohasset, Mass., March 12, 1882, married Oct. 1, 1910, Alice E. Newham, daughter of Albert E. Newham, who was born at Battle, Kent, England, in 1858. The bride's mother was Julia Buss, born at London in 1862. She was the daughter of Thomas S. and Fannie Annie (Bates) Buss, the latter born at Camterwell, Kent, England, in 1819, and buried at Lydd, England.

Thus after twelve or more generations the families unite once more. Clement W. Bates is of the Cohasset branch of the Clement of Hingham family, while Alice Newham is undoubtedly a descendant of the old Lydd family from which Clement of Hingham was descended.

"Uncle Bob" Bates a Father at 96.

An article has recently appeared in print announcing that "Uncle Bob" Bates of Whitesburg, Letcher County, Kentucky, aged ninety-six years, is the father of his twenty-fourth child, a boy whom he named Woodrow in honor of President Wilson.

The Secretary has followed up several such newspaper stories, usually with no result. Correspondence, however, seems to verify the essential facts in this case, although correspondents differ as to his age, from 92 to 96 years. The fact of twenty-four children remains unchallenged, but a letter to "Uncle Bob" remains unanswered. One writer speaks of him as strong and healthy, and always trading in cattle and horses.

Bates Tombstones in the Church at Lydd.

The following "Account of Some Tombstones in the Church of Lydd in the County of Kent, England, 1701-1730" is sent us by Mr. Arthur Finn of Lydd.

As you pass from ye Chancel into ye middle Ally of ye Church, right before you is a blew Stone with 3 Coats of Arms in white marble (inscript) that Here lieth ye Body of Richard Bate Gent: (Son of James and Alice Bate sometime of this towne). He left Issue by his first Wife Susan Daughter of George Isham of London Gent: one Son viz. James. And with him here lieth ye body of Ellen his second Wife (Daughter of Mr. John Wallis sometime Minister of Ashford in this County) by whom he had Issue 4 Sons and one Daughter, Richard, John, Samuel, Stephen and Ann, when he had lived with her near twenty years. She died ye 17th Day of June in the 42d Yeare of her Age. He died ye 6th Day of March following Anno 1656 in ye 47th Yeare of his age, after he had been Baylief of this Corporation six times, Statum est omnibus semel mori. The 3 Coats are Baron & ffene; 1st Bate's Sable a Fess Or, between 3 Hands Argent, & Isham's a Fess wavy or inverted in ye upper part Sunbeams shining thro' a Cloud, with a Crescent for difference. 2d. Bate's & Ermine, a Bend over it. 3d Bate's & Or a Bend Cotiz'd Sable charg'd with 3 Mulletts.

Beneath this is a Stone with a Coat of Arms (viz.) (Baron & feme Bates as before with a Crescent for difference) & Maplidsen, being a cross forme in 3 points & fitcher in y^e 4 & a Stag's Head for ye crest (inscript) Sacred to the Memory of Katherine ye Daughter of Peter Maplidsen Gent. Jurate of Lid. Wife of John Bate Gent. Jurate alsoe who had Issue 2 Sons & 2 Daughters by her, at ye Age of 31 Years she died, & was buried Feb. 2, 1638.

Vixi, vivit adhuc potior pars, quando resurgat

Corpus, jam Foetum pulveris, tempus orit.

Beneath this near ye Font is a large Stone with 2 Coats of Arms (viz Bate's without a Crescent & Maplidsen, & Bate's alone) under which is inscribed,

This lyes upon

Father & Son

John ye Sonne of Thomas Bate, & Thomas ye Sonne of John Bate Gent: of the most ancient House: John died April ye 16th Ano 1642, aged 38 yeare, Jurate of this Towne & once Bayliffe. Thomas died January ye 27th Ano. 1657 aged 24 Years.

—Mors sola fatetur

Quantula sunt hominum Corpuscula

'Tis Death alone can speake
How frail we are, how soone our Bodyes
Breake.

Horus filiae et Sorores
Hujus Tumuli sunt Anthores
Katherine Bate Anne Bate.

In ye South Ally at ye upper end is a Stone, this Inscription in Brass. Here lieth burried the Body of John Bate one of the Sonnes of Thomas Bate of Lid wch said John died ye xxth of Maye and in ye 30th Yere of his age 1600.

Beneath this Here lyeth ye Body of Thomas Bate of that ancient Family in the Towne of Lydde, who was Freeman there 47 Yeares Jurate 43 Yeares & 4 several times chosen Bayliffe thereof Leiuetenant of the Trained Band 15 Yeares hee lived in holy Wedlocke with his Deare Wife 18 Yeares, by whom hee had Issue 3 Sons & 3 Daughters. He was borne ye 6th of September, 1567, & was buried ye 5th of May 1637.

(then follows)

Monumentum hoc

Chara Joanna suo Conjux viduata Marito
Amoris ergo

Posuit.

Beneath this is a Brass Image & Inscription in Verse which runs thus—

As Nature Breath & Life doth yielde, So
draws on Death by kinde

And yet throughe fayth in Christe by
Deathe. Eternall Life we find

Beholde a proof by me that dyd, Enjoy my
Vitall Breath

Full threescore yeares & twelve thereto,
And then gave place to Death.

A Jurate of this Towne was I, And Thomas
Bate by name

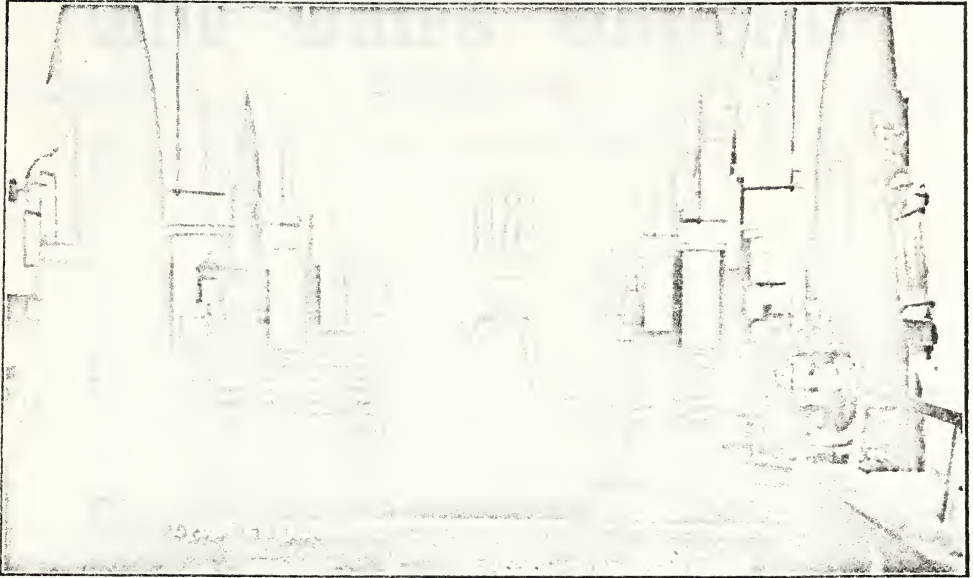
Like thee I was, & now am Dust, As thou
shalt by the same

Fower chyldren now my place supplye My
Soule it is with Chryste

Who sende to them & the good Lyfe, And
eke in him to rest.

Obiit 18th. Die Junii Anno Dni 1579.

Between this is a fair blew Stone with a Coat of Arms, Baron & Feme, viz. Bates & Wilcox. ye latter being a Cock & 2 Stars in chief (inscript) *Borne December the 12th An^o. 1671 Here resteth the Body of Joane the Wife of Thomas Bate the Elder, Gent: adjacent, who had Issue by him 3 Sonnes Thomas, Thomas & John. & three Daughters Katherine, Sibbill, & Joane: Daughter & Coheir unto Edward Wilcocke Gent. Eminent in his time & in these Partes. Who after she had attained unto a good old age full Fourscore Yeares & three Quarters and beene a liberal Housekeeper in this Towne threescore & three Yeares complete, finished her Course Septembr the 15th An^o. 1652.*



"The Lydd Church"

David's Confine she did surpasse
Doubtlesse her Soul's now, where it was.
Monumentum ac mortuae ac vivarum
Nempe collocarunt Neptes

Joane Tookey, Katherine Bate, Anne Bate.

Beneath this is a fair blew Stone with a Coat of Arms, a Lion rampant, guardant holding a Rose Brance in his Paws and a Mullet for difference, ye Crest being a Snake with 2 Heads twisted in ye Body into ye figure of 8. The Inscription runs thus. Edward ye Son of Edw. Master Gent: & Kath: his Wife, Daughter of Thom: Bate of Lyd, Gent: after the travel of 58 years, wherein he was one of the Jurates of ye Town & Port of New Romney, and once maior thereof. Here is laid to rest in expectation of a joyful resurrection through Christ. Ob. Novemb. 14, 1674. Mor. pos. Jn. G.

Who Was Elizabeth Bates ?

The question is frequently asked as to the ancestry of the Elizabeth Bates who married Thomas Lawrence of Hingham. The Hingham History gives her as a daughter of James Bates of Dorchester, and

says that she survived her husband and returned soon after his death to Dorchester.

A correspondent. Mr. Douglas Merritt of Rhinebeck, N. Y., writes that she was born May 11, 1620, married about 1643, and died Feb. 18, 1679. and that she was a sister of Edward Bates of Weymouth or of James of Dorchester.

There is no Elizabeth mentioned among the children of James of Dorchester, but a daughter Mary was baptized Nov. 21, 1619, who married Hopestill Foster, and Margaret, baptized Sept. 16, 1621, married Christopher Gibson. Evidently Elizabeth was not a daughter of James.

In the Lydd records is the birth of Elizabeth Bates, daughter of Andrew Bates. March 11, 1620-21. This Andrew Bates was a brother of James and Clement. His daughter, Elizabeth, would be, therefore, a cousin of James and Clement. While there is no record of her coming to this country, it is easily possible that she did so, making her home, perhaps, with her cousin, James of Dorchester. This is probably the solution of the problem.

The family ancestry of Edward of Weymouth is still undetermined. It is possible that he was a brother of James and Clement, as tradition claims, but evidence is lacking. Any farther light on the problem will be welcome.

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume V

SEPTEMBER, 1916

Number 1



President Walter L. Bates

The Annual Meeting at Quincy.

An ideal day, an ideal place for meeting, and a committee that had made careful and complete arrangements for our comfort and enjoyment, made the annual meeting at Quincy on August 3, 1916, the best one in the history of the Association.

The Adams houses, homes of two presidents, and the Dorothy Q. house, were well worth the time spent in their inspection, the furniture, tools and costumes of a century and more ago reminding us of the life that our own Bates Ancestors led. The old church and the cemetery gave us quaint

glimpses of the long ago, with the strange feeling of wonder if, some time, later generations will look with a reverent smile upon the inscriptions on our tombs.

A modern touch came from the inspection of the statue being made in memory of the men who went down on the Titanic.

The dinner at Alpha Hall supplied all needs of the body most satisfactorily, while the flow of soul made the hour doubly interesting.

The photograph which was taken immediately after dinner was excellent and well worth preserving by all the members.

At 1:30 we assembled in the hall above

SEP 22 1916

and President Gardner Bates, always alert and active, kept things moving and so conducted the program that the nearly four hours passed without weariness or jar. The fact that all of the invited speakers were present gave us a full program, but it was rich in its fulness and none wished it less.

Rev. L. R. Swett of Boston led in prayer.

Hon. Gustave B. Bates, mayor of Quincy, who is giving the city a political cleaning up, gave the welcome to the Association.

Letters were read from Charlotte Fiske Bates (Mme. Adolphe Rogé) and other absent members.

The report of the Secretary and Treasurer are given elsewhere in this issue, the auditor, N. E. Wharton declaring the Treasurer's accounts correct.

For the advancement of the work of the Association three new Vice Presidents were elected and considerable changes made in the other officers. The full list as suggested by the Nominating Committee, Philander Bates, Walter C. Bates and H. T. Lincoln, and elected by the Association is found on page 102 of this issue.

Hon. Geo. H. Bates of Barnwell, S. C., spoke of the welfare of the Association and his interest in it.

Mrs. Medora Bates Wharff told of the Scituate lighthouse, the story of which she will soon furnish for the BULLETIN.

Miss Mary W. Ellis of Springfield, Vt., read a very interesting paper on "Early Bates Settlers in Springfield, Vt.," which appears elsewhere in this issue.

Prof. Katharine Lee Bates of Wellesley read a poem and exhibited a spoon from Lydd and a rubbing from the brass of Thomas Bates in the old Lydd church. The poem and a photograph of the rubbing appear in this issue.

Rev. E. Victor Bigelow of Andover, formerly pastor at Cohasset, who wrote the History of Cohasset, spoke on "The Surroundings of the Early Bates Ancestors."

In memory of Frank A. Bates, our late historian and former president, words of appreciation were spoken by Rev. N. W. Bates of Fairport, Ohio, and Hon. Geo. H. Bates of Barnwell, S. C. It was voted that a suitable memorial be prepared by a committee. This appears elsewhere in this issue.

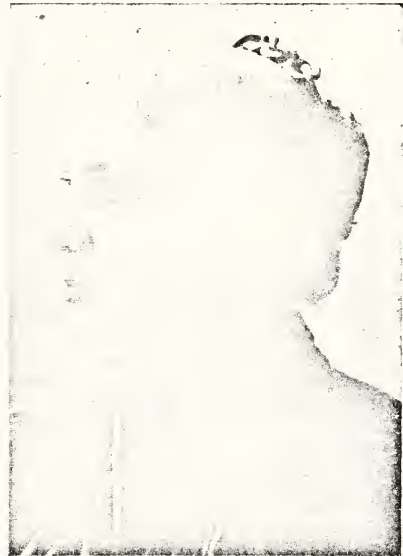
The call for a "Bates Hymn" was met by asking Prof. Katharine Lee Bates to prepare one, and at her suggestion the invitation was extended to others also.

In recognition of some of our name who have attained a great age, it was voted that persons with a Bates ancestry, who are eighty-five years old or over, be made Honorary Members.

The needs of the Lydd church and the recognition of service rendered to the Association by Mr. Arthur Finn of Lydd, led

to the voting of twenty-five dollars for the Organ Fund of the Lydd church, with the expectation that others will add to this amount.

A hearty vote of thanks to the local committee for its successful planning and executing its plans was given, and all departed happy in a day well spent and full of enjoyment.



Death of Charlotte Fisk Bates.

Again the Bates Association is called to mourn the death of one of its prominent members. Charlotte Fiske Bates (Mme. Adolphe Rogé), passed away on Friday, Sept. 1, 1916, at her home, 304 Harvard Street, Cambridge, Mass.

She was born in New York, November, 30, 1838, the daughter of Hervev and Eliza (Endicott) Bates. Most of her life has been spent in Cambridge where she has been both a teacher and a poetess. Under her maiden name, Charlotte Fiske Bates, she was known to poetry lovers throughout the country as the author of books of poetry and as editor of the Longfellow Birthday book.

In 1891 she married Adolphe Rogé, who died five years later.

One of the organizers of the Bates Association, she has kept up her interest in the organization, attending the annual meetings when health permitted, and always sending a letter of greeting when unable to be present. She will be greatly missed at our meetings and in the councils of the Association.

The Life Story of Eliel Bates of Weymouth and Hingham, Mass.

By His Son, Urban Sidney Bates, of Hingham, Mass.

It is always in order to say an appreciative word for our ancestors. My father was the only ancestor, on the Bates side, that I ever knew, and he was, in his lifetime, the last man to have anticipated a time, near or distant, when a word of eulogy would be said in his behalf.

The first thing to claim our attention is the unusual name of Eliel. Whence came the inspiration that bestowed it upon him? I have a ways thought it to be of Scriptural origin, but it needs some one more diligent in research to name the chapter and verse. In common speech the name was clipped to Lial. My mother called him Lial; his nephews called him Uncle Lial, and it was so commonly abbreviated by everyone who spoke of him familiarly, that it was sometimes mis-spelled in print.

My father was emphatically of the common people, a type of the old New England countryman, industrious, frugal, of steady habits, ungrammatical of speech, which did not at all indicate the degree of intelligence or even of education, which was meagre enough as will be seen. His speech was that of his associates, and neighbors, and if he spoke of the live stock in the barn as the "critters" it was not that he did not know the proper word, but that, while he might approve of the correct use of language by others, it seemed to me that he felt that it would be affectation on his part to attempt it.

Someone has said that romance enters into every life, however simple. Let us see if we can find it. Not in this case a romance of sentiment but the romance of events.

To say that he was "bound out" as an apprentice when he was eleven years old; that he ran away when he was fifteen; that when he was nineteen he married my mother who was seventeen; that he built himself a house when he was twenty-one, sounds enterprising and sufficiently promising, but in fact, almost the whole story is comprised in the statement of it; however, I will, as briefly as may be, fill in the details.

We are descended from the first Edward of Weymouth:—two Edwards, two Johns, two Urbans (now four). Eliel being the son of the second Urban, his brother and myself—his son—making four generations to bear the name.

Hannah (Bicknell) Bates was the mother of five, Eliel being the youngest. The father, Urban, died when Eliel was seven years old and but little is remembered of him. The mother lived until he was eleven; she was a paralytic invalid from my father's

er's infancy, and, confined to her chair, she maintained discipline over her flock within the room by means of a long stick or switch, and was said to be able to reach the corners of the room. I fear that outside the room, the children had their own way. Two of the daughters having married, it appears that the mother's death caused the breaking up of the family and seems to account for my father being bound out at the tender age of eleven.

It was a hard experience. My father never complained of physical abuse. I do not know if there was any written contract, but the agreement, whatever its form, provided for attendance at school and he was enrolled as a pupil, but attended so little and so irregularly that it did not amount to much.

His trade was to be that of harness-maker and carriage-trimmer, but his master would hire him out to the neighbors at all sorts of jobs, and as he was industrious and skilful in many things, he seems to have been so much in demand that school was neglected. My father always referred to his master as "Old Pierce," his experiences never suggesting a more respectful or affectionate term. Beside being a maker of horse-goods, the master was something of a trader and at one time having sold a horse to a customer in Marshfield, the boy was sent to deliver it, riding horseback the twenty miles and walking back the same day, perhaps barefoot, if in summer, through strange villages and over roads that were new to him.

The only man who looked after him at all was his brother-in-law, Lovell, who had married his sister Zerviah. They sometimes met on a holiday, the boy having parts of such days. Lovell would ask him if the master gave him spending money, which he never had, and then Lovell would give him some pennies or a dime. At one such time, after hearing my father's grievances, Lovell told him that he need not stay if he did not wish to, but offered no advice or explanations. My father told me that he thought of little else for a week, and then, having made up his mind to run away, he made a bundle of his small possessions and put it under his bed. He rose at four o'clock next morning and, creeping down the stairs, gained the highway, running every step of the three miles or more between Weymouth Landing and East Weymouth.

Broad Street had not then been built and his way lay over Commercial Street, crooked then as now. Over King Oak Hill he ran, expecting pursuit at every turn, until he reached his sister's house and was duly installed as one of the family. During the day old Pierce appeared, accompanied by a neighbor, the town constable. As no charge was made, calling for an of-

ficer, it appears to be an attempt to overawe the boy and his relative. My father had disappeared up the back stairway and was lying flat upon the floor, with eye and ear to cracks or knot-holes where he could overhear the interview.

Lovell, in the lad's defense, accused the harnessmaker of overworking his apprentice, and he, in turn, retorted with tales of the utter worthlessness of Eliel. Of course, the obvious reply to that was, that he should be glad to be rid of him. Then the master began to admit that he was doing better and that he was anticipating a more useful and profitable apprentice from that time on. What vexed my father most of all, was to hear that constable corroborate every disparaging story, when, as he said, he had worked faithfully for that man many days, attending his store, handling his money and serving his customers so well that his services were in demand, and for which the master was paid, with never a cent for the boy. When the interview ended, my father was elated to hear his relative say that he should keep the boy and would not let him go back.

After that, provision was made for his employment. Lovell was a manufacturer of boots and shoes after the method of his time; a one-man factory such as every maker of shoes became, at a time when a workman was accustomed to do every part, from cutting the raw material to the finishing of the footwear.

In spite of his many activities he had learned something of leather work and the use of waxed thread, so he was easily started as a maker of shoes and became a cordwainer. When the name of cordwainer disappeared from common parlance he was known as a shoemaker, a cobbler and hand-sewed workman.

Although never a professed teetotaler, he was sufficiently abstemious to have deserved the term all the time of my youth and middle age. I always lived at home in the family with him till near the time of his death. After he was seventy years old, living then for about forty years upon the small farm in Hingham inherited from my mother's people, he felt his physical powers failing; and it became his custom every summer, at the approach of the arduous haying season, to get two quarts of whiskey and to take half a glass every morning. When it was gone and haying done, he got no more until the next year. He never offered it to me and never treated any one. We were early risers, and every morning as I came downstairs, I would find him mixing his whiskey and water. Perhaps it did him good; he seemed to think so, at least.

I would not speak of this except for the purpose of introducing another incident of his early life. On one such morning as I

have just mentioned, he told me, much to my surprise, that as a young fellow, he liked liquor pretty well, and while yet in his teens he fell in with a dissipated set of young men and one day, went to Boston with three companions for a spree. They had a livery rig, four in a covered wagon, and on the way home at night, he was the only one able to sit up and guide the horse. He thought matters over very seriously all the way out, and made up his mind that he must quit that kind of life. He was ever a man of strong will, and having made his resolve, his reform was instant and permanent.

The excellence of his home-made currant wine was ever a matter of pride. It was not commonly used as a beverage, but once a year, when my mother entertained the Old Ladies' Sewing Circle, and the husbands came to tea and to pass the evening, the wine was passed around in small glasses. For most part, the year's vintage was donated to the sick and convalescent. When my father died we found, I think, two bottles whose label indicated an age of thirty years. It was sent to his best friend, then dying of cancer.

To return to my father's early life, he was married when only nineteen years of age, to my mother, Hannah Stodder, who was seventeen. They set up housekeeping on High Street, near Commercial Square, in East Weymouth. This was in 1831. In February of 1833, the first child, my oldest sister, Eliza Merritt, was born. The event appears to have decided the young people to build a new house, and I am proud to point out the house at the corner of High and Grant Streets, now owned by Mr. Fisher, as the house my father built in 1833-'4. It has been well cared for by later owners and holds up its head well among more modern and more pretentious places. He borrowed \$400.00 to build with, getting the money from his uncle, Deacon John Bates of North Weymouth. "Deacon Johnnie" as he was familiarly called, was one of the richest men in Weymouth, so I used to hear it said, believed to be worth five thousand dollars. A plutocrat of his times.

When Deacon John died he left a will that was never signed, and hence was void. It was never made public, but some one who knew, told my father that he would have fared well, and so he believed that his uncle intended to give him the cost of his house, at least. As it was, the house was paid for out of his savings, his earnings being seventy-five cents per day, the average wage of the period. I should add that my mother helped. She used to "do boots," bind shoes and sew linings, continuing such work for many years. Long after the house was paid for, and even through my own youth, I, the youngest of four, remember well the stitching of straps and counters,

and then the "siding-up" of long side seams with waxed thread. Often in the evening, my father would bring out his clamps and by the light of a whale-oil lamp which gave about as much light as a white bean—to use a comparison that I well remember as then common, would help out my mother's "stunt."

Also my mother's sister and her husband, young married people, lived with them and shared expenses until they too, built a new house on the then adjoining lot. They were Bateses too by the way—Abraham—a cousin of remote degree. Never were two more naïve and amiable women than the two sisters who shared their household labors without a particle of friction. They had babies of about the same age, and it was said that while my mother did the kitchen work, Aunt Susan could knit or sew, and rock two cradles, one with each foot, an example of thrift and industry such as we do not find now-a-days.

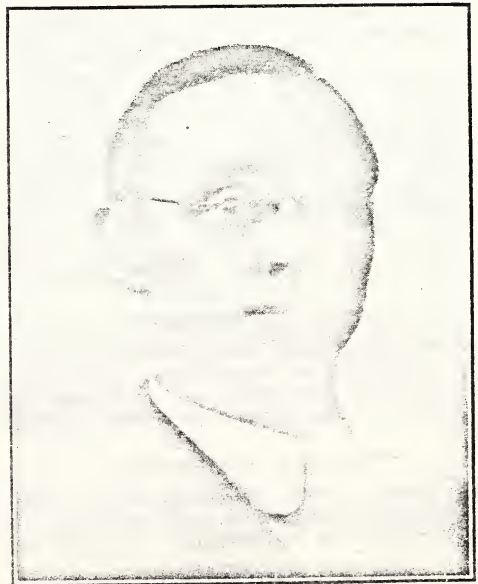
Referring again to Deacon John, when he died he left a widow much younger than himself and she lived on to the mature age of eighty-seven years, so that the estate was tied up for about thirty years. It was finally distributed among heirs-at-law by an administrator. The largest single item was a large tract of land at North Weymouth near Quincy Point Bridge, now in the hands of a promoting company. It is valued at ten cents per foot now, but was sold for the heirs, for a modest sum. In the many years between Deacon John's death and the distribution of the estate generations were born, some had died, others married, and many moved away, forgetting, if they ever knew, that they would some day, be entitled to a fraction of a deceased relative's estate. Quincy Bicknell of Hingham, was appointed administrator, and no better selection could have been made. He was familiar with probate procedure, and was a trained genealogist with a nose for finding out all that could be found. It was a complicated affair. Some possible or probable, heirs were never located, and if my memory serves me well, some residue was deposited with the court and maybe there are yet awaiting claimants whose share would be so small that it could never pay for proving up. My father received, I think, one-fifth of one-fourth, amounting to something like two-hundred dollars. Other heirs, much farther removed, received very small amounts. I know that when my father added his name to the deed, it looked like a petition to Congress. There were about eighty names.

Concerning my father's middle age and later life, the years were uneventful and may be briefly summarized. Only ten years did the young couple live in the new home, when it was sold and they moved about a mile along High St., to the house of my

maternal grandmother, a widow for many years and housekeeper for her father, Isaiah Wider. When he died in 1843, she was left alone and in need of care from some one of her four daughters. The choice fell upon my mother and father who came here, with three children—one, myself—being born in what I call the old house here in Hingham in 1847. This old house was built in 1754 and was occupied and owned by Wilders for ninety years. These were my maternal ancestors.

My father never held public office, except that he served the public as superintendent of the local cemetery, a position that he held for many years, although he supervised little more than his own labor. Also he was often a sort of deputy highway surveyor, having the nearby streets assigned to his care.

In politics he was a Webster Whig. When the party disintegrated, he became Republican and voted with that party while he lived. He early joined the Independent Order of Odd Fellows at East Weymouth and was still a member in good standing after the most of his associates had passed away. He attended the Unitarian Church and practiced as many of the Christian virtues as those who were more demonstrative in piety. We can hardly claim him to have been a prominent citizen, but until his death he was widely known and as widely respected.



Vice President Frederick O. Bates

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION
Incorporated.

President—Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass.

Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.
Frederick O. Bates, Detroit, Mich.
N. Earl Wharton, Cambridge, Mass.
Lindon W. Bates, New York City.
George H. Bates, Barnwell, S. C.

Historian—Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.

Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates, Fairport Harbor, Ohio.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.

Annual Membership Fee One Dollar. Due Aug. 1.
Single Copies of BULLETIN Thirty-five Cents.

We are sending you a sixteen page issue of the BULLETIN, for the first time in our history. This is made possible by the great amount of excellent material which has become available.

We are printing in full two long articles that were read at the Reunion, one on Eliel Bates and one on Springfield Ancestors. Both are valuable for the genealogical matter which they contain, but we are giving place to them also as samples of what may be done by any interested person who will gather up the items of family history which are available.

Every man or woman should write an article similar to that on Eliel Bates, preserving the family history and giving to the coming generations a most valuable record of the life of their ancestors.

In every community in which the Bates people have dwelt, some one should volunteer as historian and gather the story of the Bates pioneers, as has been done for Springfield, Vt.

The letter of greeting from Charlotte Fiske Bates comes to us with peculiar appropriateness since her death so soon after our meeting leaves us bereft of her presence.

We are glad to present the pictures of three of our new Vice-Presidents. Make their acquaintance by correspondence if you have not met them.

Wedding Bells.

One of our Life Members, Miss Lillian Adria Failing of Fort Plain, N. Y., was married on Thursday, June 1, 1916, to Mr. Daniel I. Devoe of Fort Plain. They will reside at Fort Plain where the groom has large business interests. All of the Bates family join in extending greetings and best wishes to the bride and groom.

Quincy Quips.

The best ever.

Seventy-two persons enrolled.

A perfect day, in weather and in program.

Eighty-five persons are shown in the picture.

Have you seen the photograph? Better get ore.

At least a hundred persons were present at the meeting.

We changed presidents only because Gardner Bates insisted.

Westfield, Worcester and Webster, Mass., sent representatives to the meeting.

Our new president has had successful experience in making our annual meetings successful.

President Gardner Bates has the honor of having prepared the most successful program of our history.

Thanks for the success of the local arrangements are due to our new President, Walter L. Bates, and to Mayor Gustave B. Bates.

No one went away hungry from the dinner hall, but a party of us were stranded at the Adams house and nearly lost our opportunity.

We welcome our jolly cousin, Professor Katharine Lee Bates, in her first meeting with us, hoping that she will be able to add to our enjoyment often as she did at this meeting.

A jolly party of nine made the trip to Gloucester by boat the next day, had a shore dinner, inspected the famous fisheries and came back by trolley in a never-to-be-forgotten ride around the Cape and through Salem. All had a good time, except the man who missed the boat.

Among those present from a distance we note Hon. George H. Bates of Barnwell, S. C., Charles J. Blanchard of Beloit, Wisc., Rev. N. W. Bates of Fairport Harbor, Ohio, Miss Mary Bates and Miss Martha Bates of Newark, N. J., Ezra T. Bates of New Haven, Conn., Miss Mary W. Ellis of Springfield, Vt., Mrs. Rachel S. Failing of Fort Plain, N. Y., and Miss Frances Bates of Johnstown, N. Y.

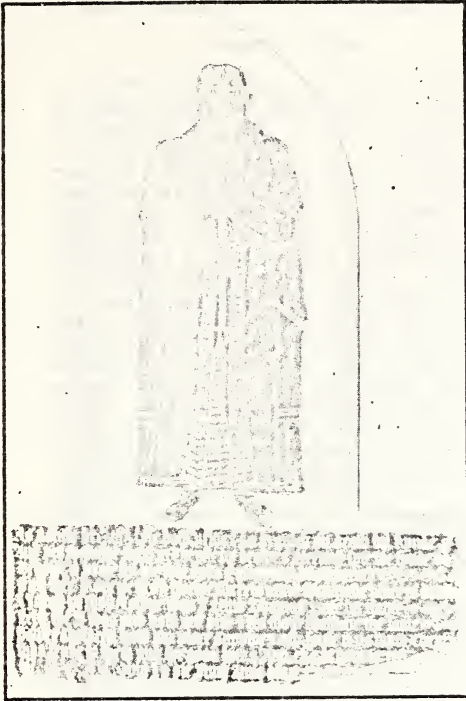
What Will You Give?

We have received two subscriptions, of five dollars each, in addition to the twenty-five dollars pledged by the Association for the Lydd Church. How much will you give?

Bates-Swan Marriage.

Dr. Alfred Bates of Clifton Springs, N. Y., and Miss Mary Swan were married July 22, 1916, at Woodbury, N. J.

With three new vice presidents we look for a corresponding enlargement.



Photograph of a Rubbing Taken from the Brass on the Tomb of Thomas Bates in the Church at Lydd, England.

As Nature Breath & Life doth yielde, So draws on Death
by kinde
And yet throughe fayth in Christe by Deathe, Eternall
Life we find
Beholde a proof by me that dyd, Enjoy my Vitall Breath
Full threescore yeares & twelve thereto, And then gave
place to Death.
A Jurate of this Towne was I, And Thomas Bate by name
Like thee I was, & now am Dust, As thou shalt by the
same
Fower chyldren now my place supplie My Soule it is with
Chryste
Who sende to them & the good Lyfe, And eke in him to
rest.
Obiit 18^o. Die Junii Anno Dni 1579.

LYDD

For the Reunion of the Bates Family at Quincy, August 3, 1916.

Far away on the sunny levels
Where Kent lies drowsing beside the sea,
Where over the foxglove as over the foam
The grey gull sails, is our ancient home.
Wide though we wander, something follows,
The cradle-call from a village hid
Under the cloud of rooks and swallows
That love its thatches and orchards, Lydd.

Here they sported in rustic revels,
Our sturdy forbears, while ale flowed free,
Richard and Susan and Sibyl and John,
All their jollity hushed and gone;
Our grandsires proud of their scraps of
Latin,

Our grandams, "notable huswifs" all;
We may touch the very settles they sat in,
But they, like their shadows upon the wall,

Have slipped from their sweet, accustomed
places,
Stephen, Samuel, Ellen, Anne.
The pewter flagons they va'ued so
Stand, though battered, in shining row,
But the hands that scoured them, long since
folded,
Lips that smacked over them, long since
dust,
Are known no more in the town they
moulded
To civic honor and neighbor trust.

Ah, for their quaint, forgotten graces,
Flushing raptures of maid and man,
James and Alice, Thomas and Joan.
Blood of our blood and bone of our bone!
Only the trampled slabs and brasses
That floor the aisles of the old church tell
Their dates and virtues to him who passes,
How long they labored in Lydd, how well.

Their Catholic sins have all been shriven,
And their Puritan righteousness pardoned,
too.

Lax and merry, or holy and harsh,
They have flown to Heaven from Romney
Marsh,

Lyd'a, David, Joshua, Zealous,
"Katharine Spinster," yet still on earth
Their wraiths abide in our being, jealous
For the brief, blunt name and its modest
worth.

For each of us is phantom-driven,
A haunted house where a glimmering crew
Of dear and queer ancestral ghosts
Quarrel and match their family boasts,
Color our hair and fashion our noses,
Shape the deed and govern the mood;
In every rose are a thousand roses;
Every man is a multitude.

A patchwork we are of antique vagaries;
Primitive passions trouble our pulse.
"Margery, relict of Andrew Bate,"
Clement, Rachel and William hate
And adore in us. No vain sunrise
In all our clan, but he owes the praise
To some progenital dew-surpriser
Who knelt to the dawn in pagan days.

Sailors that steered for the misty Canaries,
Fishers whose feet loved the feel of the
dulse,

Agnes, Simon, Julian, George,
Faithful in kitchen, hayfield and forge,
Give us our dreams, our sea-love, the voices
That speak in our conscience, rebuke and
forbid.

Hark! In our festal laughter rejoices
A quavering note from the graves of Lydd.
—Katharine Lee Bates.

Early Bates Settlers in Springfield, Vt.

By Mary W. Ellis.

A few years ago a cousin of mine asked a ticket agent in Chicago for a ticket to Springfield, Vt., and he told her there was no such place. "Why, yes, there is," she replied, "I have been there and it is a hustling New England town." The ticket agent was not entirely to blame, for his knowledge was of the railroad map, and Springfield is not on the railroad, only as it is connected by trolley lines. Therefore, I want to assure you, first, that there is such a place as Springfield, Vermont, a beautiful little town of nearly six thousand inhabitants, situated in one of the picturesque valleys of the old Green Mountain State. We are connected with Charlestown, N. H. by the Springfield Electric railroad, a standard gauge road that not only carries passengers, but also hauls freight cars to and from the town. Springfield is a town with a unique as well as interesting and romantic history, made so by the early emigrants from the southern New England states.

This year is the one hundred and fifty-fifth anniversary of granting a charter to Springfield township, but long before that a scattered farming community was established in the section of the town now known as Eureka, several miles from the present center; for it remained for the manufacturers to make use of the power afforded by the Black River, which runs through the center of our present village. All along the banks are shops giving employment today to about a thousand men. These are mostly machine shops, giving necessity for skilled workmen, making the caliber of the men very high. However we do not lack the foreign element, for we can boast of having in our town the largest shoddy mill in the world. The business life of the town is in the valley but its residences are on the hills arising from it, and there you will find many a mansion of wealth.

Just now Vermont as well as New England knows there is such a place as Springfield, for on the Mexican border our Company K is the largest troop from Vermont, the largest in proportion to the town's size in New England, outside of the large cities, and third largest even then.

Springfield is made up of hills and valleys and in one of these valleys about midway between Eureka, the former center of the town, and Black River Falls which was to become the center, James Bates owned a farm which he sold in 1778 to Elisha Brown, who with his wife, Merrail Bates, James' sister, came from Winchendon, Mass., on horseback, Mrs. Brown riding behind her husband on a pillion, with their household goods in a pillow case strapped to the horse.

This farm was not far from the home of another brother, Lieut. Roger Bates. This Bates family came originally from Scotland (Is not the Springfield history in error here? Hingham records show that Roger was born at Hingham in direct descent from Clement. Was the Scot and mentioned the town in Plymouth county, Mass.? Editor) to Hingham, Mass., thence to Boston, Winchendon and Springfield, Vt., and Roger at least, was one of the unique characters in the early history of the Vermont town.

His house was a tavern, and in those days a very convenient place for church services and town meetings. In fact the early settlers of Springfield were a religious people, and long before a church was organized, when no man left home without being well armed, the hardy pioneers gathered on the Sabbath at private houses for religious services, one of their number reading the sermon. These services were generally held at this old tavern, and Roger Bates, its one time owner, was an active factor.

In course of time it was voted to build a meeting house on Roger Bates' pea patch, not far from the tavern. The frame work for the house was built, and there the work stopped and the frame left to the undisputed possession of the owls and bats, while the good people had a regular controversy for years over the proper situation for the church building. The final building was not on Lieut. Roger Bates' land and he was so grieved that he sold the tavern and moved to Canada where he died at the age of eighty, his wife living to be over ninety. Some of his daughters married men who became prominent in Springfield affairs but most of the ten children went with their parents to Canada.

In 1790, two brothers of another Bates family, Phineas and Theophilus, sons of Joshua and Grace Lincoln Bates evidently had the migrating fever, for, with their packs on their backs they walked from their Cohasset home one hundred and twenty miles to Springfield, Vt., and there bought of Elisha Brown the farm before mentioned, which was later known as the Bates farm. Then they returned for their families, Phineas for his wife and one child Anna, and Theophilus for his wife and two children Job and Betsey. The return trip was made in thirteen days on a sled drawn by a pair of oxen and one horse, and part of the way was very tedious on account of the snow drifts. This trip must have been in marked contrast to some of the previous winter trips of the brothers, because for several years they had each winter made trips from Boston to the Carolinas for barter.

The pioneer settlers in a new country must experience many privations and hardships and surely these two families could

have been no exception. The rest of the winter was spent in the little two-roomed house already on the farm, having only one room for both families, however, as the other was occupied by the former owner. The ladies brought their spinning wheels which from necessity had to be put on the beds when the meals were served, and the children held in the parents' laps. No floor space was needed for the fire, as the chimney was built on the outside of the house.

In contrast to this picture I wish I could show you another, of the palatial mansions that now stand on that farm with its well kept lawn and beautiful landscape garden, as it is now the home of a man of wealth.

After a few years the farm was divided. Theophilus built a new house and Phineas retained the old one which with its two rooms seemed very commodious to the mother, although Phineas later built a house of good size and convenience for those days in which the family lived until the death of the parents. The old house used as a corn barn and general store house stood for many years, and I well remember how as a little girl, I used to enjoy driving past it with my father and looking with much awe and pride upon the birthplace of my grandmother, for this Phineas Bates was my great-grandfather.

To this family was born twelve children, four sons and eight daughters, all of whom lived to manhood and womanhood, for death did not enter the family circle until they had lived in their Vermont home forty-six years, and then to take away the beloved mother, she who had so kindly and faithfully toiled for her husband and children.

Mrs. Bates was Abigail Lincoln, daughter of Abraham and Sarah Lincoln, a woman of fair countenance and well acquainted with practical housekeeping, having served a faithful apprenticeship in her father's home as the eldest of his numerous family, most of whom were sons. She was a typical type of early New England womanhood, making the home the center of her life, and for that she toiled and sacrificed. Well might her children arise up and call her blessed; well might her husband also praise her.

Phineas Bates was a man of industrious habits and upright Christian character. There were but few books in the days of his young manhood, but he always made it a point to take with him his Bible when he went on his journeys. He used to tell his children that on his Carolina voyages, he read it through each voyage and turned a double corner on the New Testament. This Bible knowledge proved to be of great service to him, not only in spiritual things, but as a guide in his dealings with his fellow men. He was careful to give full measure and full weight and to set forth

truthfully the good and bad qualities of the articles and animals which he offered for sale. He also believed that "he that hateth suretyship is sure" and persistently acted on that principle."

Mr. and Mrs. Bates early identified themselves with the religious life of the new town and in 1807 joined the Congregational Church. Four years later, Phineas was made deacon, a position he held until his death thirty years later, and he was always known as Deacon Bates.

Deacon Bates had been an invalid some time before his wife's death, but he outlived her seven years, years of much suffering and weariness.

The hill arising from the valley in which the Bates farm is situated is doubtless about an eighth of a mile long, and from the top the house is easily seen. My father well remembered of attending his Grandfather Bates' funeral. The family was noted for having long funeral processions and as father's mother was among the oldest children her family came near the head of the line. Father said he remembered looking back when they were at the top of the hill and seeing the last team just leaving the house.

Phineas Bates and his wife lived to be seventy-seven and sixty-six years old, but it seems to me that the length of lives of the twelve children was remarkable:—two lived to be over seventy and one in her seventy-ninth year; three over eighty and one in her eighty-seventh year; one to her ninetieth year and one to her ninety-seventh year.

Glimpses into these old homes are very much loved these days and I have been able to glean a few. As the daughters of the family were growing, the parents instituted a series of presents to be given at specified ages. As one of the daughters recalled them, it was a pair of morocco shoes at fourteen, a sheep somewhat later as a yearly source of pin money, a silk dress at eighteen, afterwards a gold chain, and at marriage the father gave each daughter a cow.

During the excited presidential campaign of 1828, an incident combining pleasantries and politics is told. A son-in-law of the family, a staunch Adams man, had purchased for his wife a calico dress of rich dark colors in plaids, the bars bearing the motto, printed in German text, "Success to Adams." Gracia, one of the daughters of the family, who had for her summer dress a calico of much lighter and brighter colors, said teasingly to her brother-in-law, that her dress was "Hurrah for Jackson." The summer having ended, the election been held and the dresses been washed, she did not fail to remind the discomfited gentleman that the colors she chose, though more

dashing than his, were the stronger and that her hero had triumphed.

This is from the pen of the youngest daughter: "In the visions of the past which come up before us we see busy hands; visions of spinning wheels and loom; rolls of wool and tow and skeins of thread and yarn; reels, swifts, spools and shuttles; rolls of flannel ready for the milling, and webs of linen bleaching in the meadow, a very necessary provision for the family wardrobe; as well as the tables of poultry, prepared for market, balls of golden butter and rolls of fragrant cheese."

Speaking of the school on the old common with its gentlemanly and somewhat severe master, this same daughter wrote: "Was not the school as good a place to learn as the modern graded school; was there in this system less thorough study or less real culture? Were not these comely maidens in their pressed flannel dresses and smoothly ironed pink calico aprons and vandykes as truly ladies as the elaborately dressed misses of the present day?" The school must have been of some worth, for two of the girls of the Bates family attended Mt. Holyoke College.

Naturally the homes of as large a family were somewhat scattered as all but one married and had a family of children, and yet in the old cemetery on the hill in Springfield you will find the graves of all but four.

Some rest in the cemetery of their early home, one lies in Kansas, another in far-off California, another on the shores of the Pacific in Oregon and still another in Southern Vermont.

"They grew in beauty, side by side,
They filled one home with glee—
Their graves are severed far and wide,
By mount and stream and sea."

Anna, the pioneer baby who came from Massachusetts with her parents, married Allen Bates and in middle life went with her husband and children to the then new state of Michigan. In her old age she went with her daughter's family to the then new state of Kansas, thus three times tasting pioneer life, yet she lived to see eighty-six years, and eleven children called her mother.

Davis, the eldest son of the family is spoken of by all who remember him with a great deal of love and respect, as a man "whom it was a pleasure to meet, always having something to say that made life seem pleasanter and more endurable." One of his sons was a state senator in Pennsylvania, and thereafter always known as Senator Bates. Davis married Rachel Tower, daughter of Isaac Tower who came to Springfield about the same time as the Bates brothers and settled on an adjoining farm. Her brother, Stoddard Tower, mar-

ried Sally Bates, Phineas' second daughter and at her death married her sister Esther. So you see the two families had much in common. The Tower homestead was a great family center and the scene of many merry gatherings for it was an easy matter to fill the house with cousins. The Thanksgiving festivities lasted three days, one for the uncles and aunts, one for the Tower cousins and one for the Bates cousins. It is recorded that no turkey in these days equals in flavor those roasted in the "tin kitchen" before an open fireplace in that house.

There is a romance clinging around the two youngest daughters of Phineas Bates, that has been the theme of many an address. These two daughters, Nancy and Lydia had more advantages than the older children, doubtless because their parents were better able to give it. The father once told a visitor that he had governed eleven children and he was going to let the twelfth do as she pleased. It was these daughters that graduated from Mt. Holyoke and it was their close personal touch with Mary Lyon that did much to consecrate their lives to Christian work.

While these two young ladies were receiving their education, two young men, one from Newfane and one from Newbury, Vermont, were class mates at Andover Theological Seminary. One of these, Lewis Grout, had been in Springfield selling books to help defray his school expenses, and there met Lydia Bates, and became so much impressed with her personality that he wrote the pastor of the church about her. Let me quote Mr. Grout's own words:

"The pastor's very prompt and kind, yet laconic reply was 'Come and see,' a reply you notice, very like to that of the Puritan maiden, Priscilla, to John Aiden, 'Why don't you speak for yourself, John?' Accepting the pastor's advice, I came. As the old Roman general once said, Veni, vedi, vici—I came, I saw, you know the rest. In process of time a certain theological student a class mate of mine, being about to complete his seminary course, and thinking he would have need of good help, sympathy, cheer and counsel in the great work to which he was to devote his life, knowing the success I was having, asked me one day if another just such could not be found in the same place. I said to him as had been said to me, 'Come and see.' He came, he saw, you know the rest. And now the only dispute of any importance between him and me has been which of us got the first, best prize, he claiming that he did, and I that I did. And the only approximation to a settlement has been a kind of mutual concession that both are right, that his was the best for him and mine for me."

In October, 1846, Mr. Grout was ordained to the ministry in the Congregational church

in Springfield and at the close of the service Rev. Lewis Grout and Lydia Bates, and Rev. George Atkinson and Nancy Bates were united in marriage. The wedding supper was at the home of their sister, Abigail Bates Ellis, my grandmother, and an aunt has told me that she well remembered her mother's desire to have everything especially nice for so great an event as the wedding supper of a double wedding. It seems that Nancy was at her sister's home while preparing for the wedding. Mr. Atkinson often visited her there, and being of a very genial nature, the young people used to have great times with him. Nancy, however, asked her sister to reprove the girl's for being so free with a minister of the gospel. After the festivities the newly married couples left for their wedding journeys, and many a time have I heard my father tell of the pride that he, a lad of thirteen felt to be allowed to drive "Old Bill" hitched into an express wagon, containing the trunks, to the village, he sitting on the front trunk with his bare legs dangling.

It was the intention of the newly married couples to go to Africa together as missionaries of the American Board, but Mr. Atkinson's health forbade and he accepted a call from the American Missionary Society and went to Oregon.

The Grouts travelled on the night of the wedding by an old fashioned lumbering stage coach to Fitchburg, where they were able to take a train for Boston and the next day sailed on the bark "Wm. H. Shailer" for Cape Town. The ship was named for a Baptist elder and the captain said she was a good Baptist, for she liked the water and did not mind if the waves sometimes swept over her. Arriving at Cape Town they found that the Rosebud the only ship plying between the Cape and Natal was laid up for repairs and they had to wait a month for her. Even then the ship was old and the captain ignorant, and knowing little of navigation did not dare to put out to sea but kept near the shore, constantly hindered in consequence by adverse currents so that some mornings, when the ship's bearings were made up, she was found further from the port she sought than on the previous morning. Finally our bride and groom reached Zululand and for fifteen years did the work of pioneer missionaries. Mr. Grout's health failed in the African climate and they were obliged to return to America bringing with them one daughter and leaving the grave of a little son in Africa. It was Mr. Grout who wrote the Zulu grammar, which thirty-two years after and in his seventy-sixth year he revised. When the missionaries asked for a revision he replied, "What have you been doing all these thirty years? You have been on the ground and

had my grammar besides. You are the ones to write a new grammar."

Perhaps no better tribute to Mrs. Grout's work can be found than one time when she was sick for months, to have a company of native women from their heathen homes, and in their scanty garb, come and lean over the gate in front of the house until the missionary appeared and then tenderly ask "Our King, how is it with our dear mother, the Queen, today?"

One day in West Brattleboro, Vt., where the Grouts finally settled and died after celebrating their golden wedding, one of their neighbors in answer to a door bell was brought face to face with a man as black as the night, but withal a man of remarkable grace and dignity, and evidently of superior intelligence. He gave his name as John Dube, and added, "My father knew Lewis Grout."

If the journey of the Grouts seemed hard, more so was that of the Atkinsons. The Grouts on a foreign mission voyage to South Africa, doubled Cape of Good Hope and reached their field in four months, while the Atkinsons, on a home mission voyage to Oregon, doubling Cape Horn, were eight months in reaching their field. They sailed from Boston on a merchant ship "Samoset" bound for China, to Honolulu where they waited three months before they could obtain an opportunity to cross to Oregon. Mrs. Atkinson gave the captain of the merchant ship a letter for Mrs. Grout which he carried to China, and on his return voyage, touching at Cape Town, left it there, whence it was forwarded to its destination, thus completing the circuit of the world partly made by the sisters.

Mr. and Mrs. Atkinson reached Oregon just after the Whitman murder and surely their work was that of pioneer missionaries, where, on our northwest coast, they poured out the sunshine and rain of forty years of service. "It is doubtful," to quote from another, "if in the northwest there lived a man in his time who knew the land so well and believed in it so thoroughly. Old Oregon alone can measure his service."

Mr. Atkinson was generous to a fault, giving away anything that would help a person in need. The family tell how he came home one day and asked for the chair in which his wife rocked the little ones, but she drew the line there and wouldn't let him have it.

Mr. Atkinson was a statesman as well as missionary and one time when he was in Washington, D. C., in regard to state matters, he and his wife were given a reception at the White House by President and Mrs. Hayes. Mrs. Atkinson had a handsome new gown for the occasion, but when the time came her feet were so badly swollen with rheumatism that she was unable to fasten

her shoes. Mrs. Hayes assured her it would be all right, and Mrs. Atkinson afterwards laughingly told how she entered the reception room on the arm of President Hayes with her shoes on, but unfastened.

I feel as though my paper was decidedly one-sided, but I gave our president fair warning that I should have to tell largely of my own ancestors, being unable to glean much of the other family.

Theophilus, the other brother, who came from Massachusetts, lived to be eighty-four. He married a second time in the Vermont home but never had the large family that his brother did. Of the two pioneer children who came to Vermont with their parents, Job has several grandchildren living in Springfield. Betsey married George Johnson and it is interesting to note that they lived on the old Theophilus Bates' farm where they built a house. Phineas Bates, Jr., built a house on his father's farm which joined the other, and Stoddard Tower Jr., (Sally Bates' son) built a house on his father's farm which stands next in line. There they stand today, one being replaced after a fire, and all owned by one man.

In March, 1794, four years after Phineas and Theophilus emigrated to Vermont, another brother, Lieut. Levi Bates, moved his family from Cohasset to Springfield, making the trip in three weeks on an ox-sled. He had been a sea faring man and always known as Master Levi Bates. It is useless for me to attempt to tell you anything about this family, for I don't know anything about them. Our town history tells of the organization of the first Methodist class in town in 1801, consisting of three members, two of whom were Lewis and Dexter Bates, sons of Levi, and they both became noted Methodist preachers and revivalists. Lewis arose to great prominence and sustained an irreproachable Christian and ministerial character during his long ministry of sixty years. He preached in all the New England states, and in several of the Middle States and was instrumental in the conversion of large numbers to Christ, and in adding many hundreds to the church. You Boston people will be interested to know that he was the father of your Dr. L. B. Bates, so long pastor of the Meriden St. Methodist church, and grandfather of your ex-Gov. John L. Bates. His old home in Springfield is still standing.

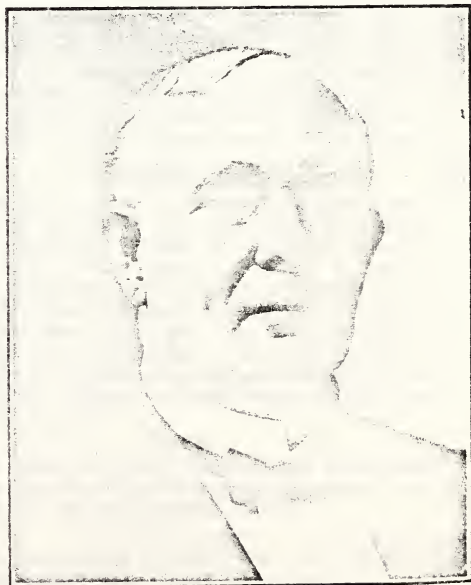
The oldest daughter of Levi Bates, Rebecca, married James Litchfield, who came from Scituate, Mass., built several homes and finally in 1802 built the house that is now my home. Every one seems to have loved Uncle James and Aunt Rebecca, as they were generally called, and many of my older friends have told me of the pleasure everyone found in visiting their home.

After their son's marriage they used to occupy the south room in the house and

would while away many an hour, sitting before the old fireplace one on each side, each happy with their pipes. Uncle James did not quite like to see his wife smoking, and so one day told her that if she would give up smoking he would give her fifty dollars in gold. Taking the pipe from her mouth she threw it into the fireplace where it hit the back and broke to pieces, and then put out her hand saying, "Let's have the money." True to his word her husband went to the stocking and counted out fifty dollars and gave it to her. Whether that was the end of her smoking or not I have never been able to learn.

A friend once told me that she remembered of going to the Litchfield home one day and finding Uncle James churning in one of the old fashioned tin churns, but the cream refused to turn to butter. After a while he called to his daughter-in-law, "Lucy, Lucy, this cream is bewitched, go and heat the horse shoe and put it in and drive the witches away." Lucy immediately heated the horse shoe kept for the purpose, and dropped it into the cream, and the butter soon came. Poor Uncle James never knew that the hot steel heated the cream to the right point for churning.

The old Bates families travelled over one hundred miles from Massachusetts to Springfield, Vt., to establish their homes. Now after a century and a quarter, one of their great-granddaughters has travelled over one hundred miles to give the Bates Association such facts and glimpses into their homes and families as she has been able to glean.



Vice President George H. Bates

Report of the Secretary, August 3, 1916.

The past year has been a good one in the history of the Association.

MEMBERS.

We have now thirty Life Members, four new ones having been added during the year as follows: Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth, Mass., Miss Emily Bates, St. Petersburg, Fla., Charles F. Bates, St. Louis, and Frederick S. Bates, Richmond, Ind. Our large and increasing list of Life Members is one of the most encouraging features of our organization.

It is somewhat difficult to report an exact list of Annual Members. We have 94 who have paid the annual dues, but twenty or thirty more will pay some time, and should not be dropped from the list. During the past year two persons have paid delinquent dues for three years and five for two years, while one person who was a member in 1907, the first year of our organization, has started in again as a member. Thus, while we report only 94 paid up memberships, we have at least 125 persons who count themselves as members.

The fact that we added fifteen new members the past year shows that there has been activity on the part of officers and members. If we can continue this good work our Association will be constantly growing and we shall be able to accomplish more and more as the years pass.

DEATHS.

Four deaths have been reported from our membership during the past year.

James Sidney Allen died at East Milton, Mass., Sept. 4, 1915.

Frank Amasa Bates died at South Braintree, Mass., Dec. 20, 1915.

Mrs. Grace Bates Wise died at Flushing, L. I., Dec. 29, 1915.

Marcus Whitman Bates died at Duluth, Minn., March 24, 1916.

Obituaries of all of these have appeared in the BULLETIN except that of Marcus Whitman Bates, whose obituary will appear in the next issue.

We ought, I think, to pause a moment here, in loving and appreciative memory of all these, and especially of the one who for four years led us so successfully as our president, Frank Amasa Bates. His service to the Association was invaluable. His place can never be filled.

HONORARY MEMBERS.

While our constitution provides for Honorary Members there has not been so far any movement to honor any persons with this membership. The fact that we know of several of our name who have attained an advanced age makes it possible for us to place such on our list. I therefore recommend that we place upon our list of Honorary Members any person having Bates

ancestry, who is ninety years of age.

LYDD CHURCH ORGAN.

We have had occasional communications from Mr. Arthur Finn of Lydd, England, as to the need of repairs for their organ in the Lydd Church. As this is the ancestral home of the Clement and James Bates groups, and possibly of the Edward, it seems fitting that we should have some part in this movement. The fact that we have received from Mr. Finn considerable Bates data of great value, some of which was printed in the last issue of the BULLETIN, make an additional reason for expressing our appreciation in this way. I suggest that the Association donate a sum, possibly twenty-five dollars, to this cause, and that individual members be asked to assist, adding to the gift of the Association.

THE BULLETIN.

We have issued, as usual, two numbers of the BULLETIN during the past year. In the first issue, we printed the paper by our late Historian, Frank A. Bates, on "Bates Arms." This has proved to be an issue of great interest and value. In the second number, the Lydd data above referred to has received especially favorable mention.

In common with all publications, the increase in the cost of paper has increased the cost of publication. It has seemed wise to increase the cost of single copies of the BULLETIN to thirty-five cents.

CORRESPONDENCE.

The usual correspondence on the part of the secretary has not diminished with the past year, as is shown by a postage bill of \$14.10. This covers the mailing of about 250 copies of the BULLETIN twice a year, notices of delinquent dues, and notices of the Annual Meeting, together with an increasing personal correspondence from persons who desire to learn about their ancestry.

LIBRARY ERRORS.

During the year it was learned that some libraries to which the BULLETIN is sent were confusing it with an issue of a similar name from Bates College. A letter was, therefore, sent to all libraries cautioning them against the error. If any member finds that the files of the BULLETIN are incomplete in any library consulted, the suggestion of an investigation of Bates College records may reveal the missing copies.

SALES

Our sales of pins, electrotypes and post cards has been good during the year, as shown by the treasurer's report.

Can you secure at least one new member for us during this year? Try for it.

**A Letter of Greeting from Charlotte Fisk
Bates (Mme. Rogé).**

Mr. President, Officers and Members of The
Bates Association,

Dear Friends:—Recent illness, from which I have not fully recovered, compels my absence today from the family gathering; but I am still present in thought, and give you all my cordial greeting.

No doubt the name of our late Historian and former President, Mr. Frank A. Bates, has been on many lips and his memory in many hearts during this reunion. Hitherto, when he could not come, his valuable message came; now we have the utter silence not to be broken. Though recognizing from the first Mr. Bates' superior ability, not till the closing months of his life—when despite our differing opinions in some regards circumstances made us friends through occasional correspondence—did I know the great versatility of his gifts, his extraordinary energy and fortitude, and his remarkably philosophical mind. The amount of work he did—often while suffering intensely—was fairly amazing, and showed his indomitable will and soldierly endurance. A signal example surely he left, of the heroic conquest of pain and of the large use one can make of the remnant of life, in the face of hopeless physical ills. Well does his work merit, well does his character merit the tributes paid to his memory by our Association.

Friends you are visiting today the places associated with the lives of John Adams, our second president; of his son, John Quincy Adams, our sixth; and of that valorous Congressman, efficient President of Harvard and author of many valuable works, Josiah Quincy. No doubt addresses will be made giving a comprehensive mention of these famous men, who found rest and refreshment from cares of state, in their quiet Quincy homes. Your own knowledge of their history may be wide also; but I venture to allude to a few facts, disjointed but memorable, that come quickly to mind, on recalling their names. First, what a remarkable thing, that when John Adams was 90 years old he should witness the inauguration of his son, John Quincy Adams, as President of the United States! Second, how wonderful a coincidence that John Adams should pass away on the 4th of July, and but a few hours after Thomas Jefferson, his successor in the presidency, had expired! The third unique thing was of a literary character. Many years ago there appeared what we find in all large public libraries and not infrequently in private collections, "The Works of John Adams: with a Life of the Author; Notes and Illustrations by his Grandson, Charles Francis Adams, 10 volumes."

As to the son, John Quincy Adams, our

sixth President, no other holding that office has ever been so continuously—before and after his presidential term—in the public service of his country. Two years after retiring from the presidency he entered the House of Representatives and there unflinchingly faithful to his convictions, long and persistently, he faced the abusive, outrageous treatment of his wrathful opponents, with unparalleled intrepidity. The increase of years brought no decrease of vigor or valor; and at last he had the satisfaction of seeing the right of petition for which he had so bravely contended, fully established by Congress. His noble career closed when he was an octogenarian, and still in the House of Representatives. On rising to address the Speaker, he was seized with paralysis, which in two days proved fatal.

On his monument are the words "Alto Saeculo" (To another age) a saying that the President often repeated, expressing his confidence in the judgment of the future, as Josiah Quincy, his biographer has told us.

Just two things more for me to say, my friends: That I wish you all a happy prosperous twelve-month; and that I am very glad to know the Mayor of Quincy is a Bates

Cordially,

Charlotte Fiske Bates.
(Mme. Adolphe Rogé)

Cambridge, August 3rd, 1916.

Queries.

66. N. J. Bates, Rigby, Idaho, desires information concerning the family or relatives of James Bates who is supposed to have died in St. Louis in 1849.

Also the same of James W. Bates who died in St. Louis in 1853. His body was placed in the receiving vault at Bellefontaine cemetery for a time and then shipped by steamboat to some unknown point.

67. Miss Mary Lord, Somersworth, N. H., desires information as to the ancestry of Margaret Powers Bates, who was born at Strorg, Maine, 1782. She married, 1802, James Russ, who was drowned about three weeks after marriage. She again married, John Hodsdon. She died Oct. 4, 1834, aged 52 years, 2 months.

68. Charles L. Smith, 2116 East 96th St., Cleveland, Ohio, desires information concerning the ancestry of Ichabod Bates, who died at Newburg, now a part of Cleveland, Nov. 12, 1811. His wife was Annice Hubbell. Ichabod Bates had a son, Noble Bates, who married Feb. 3, 1805 at Monkton, Vt., Aurilla Booth. Noble came to Cleve and in 1812 and became a miller and later kept a tavern at Newburg.

Have you paid your annual dues? If not, send your dollar to the treasurer at once.

Report of the Treasurer.

August 3, 1916.

RECEIPTS

Cash on hand August 5, 1915.....	\$163.11
Dues from Life Members	39.00
Dues from Annual Members	104.05
Gift from Mrs. Failing.....	5.00
Sale of Bates Pins	10.25
Sale of BULLETINS	4.45
Sale of electrotypes	2.50
Sale of Post cards	1.45

Total in treasury\$329.81

EXPENSES

Two issues of BULLETIN, \$36.00 and \$39.50	\$ 75.50
Transferred to Building and Loan Co. account	170.00
Postage	14.10
Printing, etc.	18.75
Electrotypes for BULLETIN and for sale	10.29
Expenses of South Weymouth Meet- ing	3.00
Photograph and flowers for F. A. Bates	6.00
Membership in International Gene- alogical Federation	1.00

Total expended\$298.64

Balance in treasury August 3, 1916 31.17

\$329.81

TOTAL CASH RESOURCES

Ba'ance on hand August 5, 1916....	\$ 31.17
Life Members Fund on deposit with Building and Loan	170.00
Interest on same	17.04

Total resources\$218.21

The Largest Bates.

During the vacation it was the privilege of the Secretary to call upon the largest representative of the Bates Family, Martin Van Buren Bates of Seville, Ohio. Mr. Bates is seven feet, four inches in height and weighed at his prime 380 pounds.

He is a brother of Robert Bates, "Uncle Bob" of Democrat, Letcher County, Ky., concerning whom the papers have published such wonderful stories as to his age and the number of his children. "Uncle Bob" is now 91 years old and has been married three times and has had fifteen children.

Mr. Martin Van Buren Bates is in poor health, but his mind is vigorous and the hour spent with him and his charming wife was one long to be remembered.

Now for the "Bates Hymn." All are invited to court the muse and send in the result.

In Memory of Frank A. Bates.

IN MEMORY OF FRANK A. BATES.

The death of our brother, Frank Amasa Bates of South Braintree, Mass., brings an irreparable loss to the Bates Association.

He was one of the organizers of the Association, a Life Member, President from 1908 to 1912, and Historian from 1912 until his death, December 20, 1915. During all these years he was a frequent contributor to the BATES BULLETIN, and his extensive genealogical library together with his great knowledge of genealogical details, always at the service of the Association, made him an invaluable member.

The Bates Association, bowing in humble submission to an all wise Father, gives expression to its sense of loss in the passing away of our brother, and hereby expresses its appreciation of his work as a member of the Association.

The Bates Association extends its sympathy to the bereaved family, with the assurance that the departed friend will be held in loving and appreciative memory.

NEWTON W. BATES,
GUSTAVE B. BATES,
GEORGE H. BATES,
Committee.

Bates Deaths.

Russell Bates of Portsmouth, Ohio, was struck by a train and killed June 6, 1916.

Mrs. Susan Bates of Mohegan, Conn., died May 30, 1916, aged 87 years. She was born at Exeter, R. I., Nov. 22, 1829, the daughter of John and Phila Bates.

Rev. James A. Bates of South Royalston, Vt., died recently, aged eighty-four years. Rosamond A. Bates died at Cambridge, Mass., Aug. 28, 1916, aged 71 years.

Miss Jane Bates Osier died at Gloucester, Mass., January 31, 1915. She was the granddaughter of Simeon Bates of Scituate, a descendant of Clement Bates.

New Members.

The following new members have been enrolled since the last issue of the BULLETIN:

Eldred S. Bates, 149 Ashland Place, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Miss Anna C. Ruple, 299 N. Main St., Washington, Pa.

Horace Freeman Bates, 144 Winthrop Ave., Wollaston, Mass.

Fred. W. Bates, 3725 Portland Ave., Minneapolis, Minn.

Harry S. Bates, 70 Revere Rd., Quincy, Mass.

If you want a copy of the photograph taken at the Quincy meeting send \$1.50 to the Notman Photo Company, 3 Park Street, Boston.



Vice President N. Earl Wharton.

Bates Reunions.

The secretary has received notice of two Bates Reunions held during the summer, which he has been unable to attend.

The Eighth Annual Reunion of the Bates Family was held at Meadow Brook Park, Bascom, Ohio, Wednesday, Aug. 16, 1916. Mrs. S. R. Wade, 302 S. Poplar St., Fostoria, Ohio, is Secretary.

An Annual Bates Reunion was held at the old Bates home, McKean, Pa., Aug. 23, 1916. Elmer A. Bates, New Lyme, Ohio, is the President.

What community wants the next annual meeting?

Do you need a Bates Pin? You can get them from the Treasurer. Solid gold \$2.25; rolled gold \$1.00; gold plate 50 cents.

Our printer, P. H. Fassett, Ashtabula, Ohio, has presented the Secretary with a beautifully bound copy of Series I of the BULLETIN, covering the first five years of our issue with the index.

Post cards showing the grave of Edward Bates of Weymouth who died 1886, the old Scituate Lighthouse, the home of Rebecca and Abigail Bates the "American Army of Two," and many historic Bates houses, can be obtained from the Treasurer. Two cards for five cents or twenty-five cents a dozen.

Address of Mayor Gustave B. Bates.

Brothers, Sisters and Friends:—As the chief executive of this city it gives me great pleasure to welcome the Bates family to this old and historic town, the home of John Adams and John Hancock, signers of the Declaration of Independence, and to celebrate this tenth anniversary of the Bates Association, commemorating the lives and deeds of our Bates ancestors, who in war and in peace materially helped to make this new land a great nation. Nearly three hundred years ago the first Bates sailed from the home of oppression, and migrated to America the land of hope and promise, seeking religious liberty and political freedom and equality called Democracy. I am glad I am an American citizen. I am proud of my country, the land my fathers fought and died for. I am grateful that I am a member of the Bates family for when I look back and down through the history of this great nation I find recorded many a Bates occupying high offices of trust and responsibility, elected by the people, such as U. S. Senators, Congressmen, Governors, State Treasurers, Brigadier Generals, Major Generals, State Senators, Representatives, Mayors and Selectmen, giving many years of valuable service; to say nothing of the many Bates occupying high positions of trust and responsibility, professionally and commercially. Friends, there are others speakers here to address you so I will gladly give way. Again wishing you one and all many happy returns of the day, I thank you.

Death of Marcus Whitman Bates.

Marcus Whitman Bates of Duluth, Minn., died March 24, 1916, aged 75 years and 11 months. He was born at Chester, Ohio, a descendant of Edward Bates of Weymouth. In 1856 he moved with his parents to Michigan, and on April 9, 1861 married Mary E. Bisbee of Dorr, Mich. He enlisted in Company B of the Twenty-first Michigan volunteer infantry, receiving various promotions until he became First Lieutenant. He was severely wounded in the battle of Bentonville, N. C.

At the close of the war he went to Grand Rapids, Mich., in the insurance business and later organized the Grand Rapids Savings Bank. He removed to Duluth in 1890 where he resided until his death.

His pastor speaks of him as "a choice Christian character."

Mr. Bates had been a member of the Bates Association for the past six years and while never attending the meetings he was always interested in our work; his delightful letters to the secretary being one of the pleasant experiences of the correspondence which is sometimes a mere routine.

The Bates Association sends sympathy to the bereaved friends.

The Bates Bulletin

Series II Volume V

APRIL, 1917

Number 2



Daniel J. Bates

Death of Daniel J. Bates

Another founder of the Bates Association has passed to his reward. Hon. Daniel J. Bates of North Scituate, Mass., died at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Everett Wilder, Dec. 13, 1916. He was born March 12, 1830, at Boston, the son of Francis Lincoln Bates (Ambrose⁶, Joshua^{1,4,5}, Joseph², Clement¹). The greater part of his life was lived in Scituate where he was engaged in business. He was a member of the State Legislature in 1877-78. He leaves four children, Waldo Francis, Ellen Maria Smith of Dorchester, Herbert Fiske, and Mrs. Mary Esther Wilder of North Scituate. A man of sterling character, and a loyal friend, he will be greatly missed by all his family and associates. The Bates Association, mourning its own loss, extends its sympathy to the bereaved family.

Our President

By Katharine Lee Bates.

God help him! Ay, and let us help him, too,
Help him with our one hundred million
minds
Moulded to loyalty, so that he finds
The faith of the Republic pulsing through
All clashes of opinion, faith still true
To its divine young vision of mankind's
Freedom and brotherhood. May all the
winds,
North, south, east, west, waft him our
honor due!

For he is one who, when the tempest
breaks
In shattering fury, dread with thunder-jars
And javelins of lightning that transform
All the familiar scene to horror, makes
A hush about him in the heart of storm,
Remembering the quiet of the stars.

Scituate and Her Lighthouse

By Mrs. Medora Bates Wharff.

Scituate was settled in 1628, the second town to be settled in Plymouth County. It was incorporated in 1636, the name Scituate being derived from the Indian word Seteaat or Satuit, signifying Cold Brook, and applied to a stream in this place. The town originally included the present town of Norwell. During King Philip's War the town suffered severely, nineteen houses being burned and several persons killed.

The founders of Scituate were chiefly from Kent, England. Clement Bates, the immigrant ancestor of the Bates Family in Scituate, came from Lydd, County Kent, England, in 1635, and settled at Hingham. His oldest son, James, was born in 1621 in England, but the place of his birth is unknown. Five of the children of Clement were baptized at Biddenden, a village about twenty miles northwest of Lydd, and James was probably born there or near Lydd.

James came with his father in 1635 and lived at Hingham till 1642, when he was living in Scituate. He is recorded as a schoolmaster. He married at Hingham, April 19, 1643, Ruth Lyford, daughter of John and Sarah Lyford. Deane's History of Scituate says that he was known in Scituate in 1642 but returned to Hingham. Lincoln's History of Hingham says that he was in Scituate several years between 1642 and 1650. He died July 5, 1689, at Hingham.

James petitions the government, in 1675, for the discharge of his two sons "who have been now two months prest into the service, whereby many inconveniences and great damages have been sustained for want of the eldest son who hath house and land and cattle of his own adjoining to mine, being a mile from the town and therefore nobody to look after them in his absence."

April 1676, Ruth Bates, probably the wife of James, in a petition to the government of the Colony, sets forth that she had two sons, Clement and Solomon, serving with Captain Lathrop when "the flower of Essex" was slain, that Clement was killed by the Indians, soon after at Westfield, wherefore she prayed that Solomon might be discharged.

Clement was killed in an attack upon the Indians at Westfield "on the last snowy day that we had in the winter of 1675."

James had a son, John, born at Scituate, baptized there Oct. 7, 1649. At this point the line of descent becomes somewhat obscure. Evidently John moved away from Scituate, probably going to Hempstead, Long Island, to New London, Conn., and to

Haddam, Conn. At New London he married Elizabeth Beckwith, and a son, John, was born June 8, 1678, at Haddam and baptized at New London May 4, 1679. This son, John, Jr., married Elizabeth Markham of Middletown, Conn., where they had a son, John, born Aug. 19, 1700. It is probably this third John³ (John¹, James², Clement³) who returned to Scituate and there married Abigail Bailey May 21, 1733. Deane says that a grandson of John, son of James, whose name also was John, resided at Scituate in 1783 and married Abigail Bailey. For a full discussion of the line of descent see the BULLETIN of September, 1909, an article entitled "John Bates of Haddam," and of April, 1909, "The American Army of Two."

John Bates and Abigail Bailey had a large family of perhaps thirteen children. The following list is gathered from various sources:

1. Rosanna, born April 19, 1735; died April 27, 1735.
2. Reuben, born Feb. 4, 1735-6; died March 14, 1838.
3. Simeon, born Dec. 18, 1737; died March 18, 1737-8.
4. Levi, born Jan. 29, 1738-9.
5. Judah, born July 26, 1740; died Mar. 21, 1745.
6. Aquilla, bapt. May 15, 1743; married Solomon Bates of Hanover and moved to Maine.
7. Rachel, bapt. May 5, 1745.
8. John, bapt. May 24, 1747.
9. Caleb, bapt. June 12, 1749 (or 1746); shot in the battle of Brandywine.
10. Hannah, bapt. Sept. 24, 1752.
- 11 and 12. Guy and Alexander, twins, bapt. June 27, 1756; lost at sea.
13. Another son married in Charleston, S. C.

All the sons except Reuben, and perhaps the last one, were killed in the Revolution.

Reuben Bates, son of John and Abigail, married Mary Hayden, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Vinal) Hayden, Jan. 13, 1757, at Scituate. Seven children are recorded, all being baptized May 26, 1776, as follows: Reuben, Simeon, Caleb, Jane, Abigail (Nabby), Rachel, and Susanna. Reuben died Mar. 14, 1838, aged 103 years.

The son Reuben is recorded as born May 25, 1774, and died Feb. 6, 1820.

The son Simeon was born July 25, 1764, and died at Scituate, Aug. 26, 1834. He married Rachel Newcomb, their intention of marriage being dated Oct. 23, 1785, at Scituate. He was known as Captain Bates and was the first keeper of the Scituate light. Simeon and Rachel had eleven children, as follows:

1. John, born Sept. 22, 1786, (another

record says Sept. 27, 1787). He is known as Captain.

2. Simeon, born Aug. 20 (or 17), 1788.
3. Jane, born May 22, 1791.
4. Rebecca W., born Aug. 25, 1793.
5. Caleb, born Aug. 18, 1795.
6. Abigail, born Oct. 31 (or 30), 1797.
7. Joseph, twin, born Sept. 30, 1800; died March 16, 1848.
8. Reuben, twin, born Sept. 30, 1800.
9. Rachel, born Feb. 18, 1804; died Oct. 6, 1805.
10. Rachel, born Oct. 13, 1805.
11. Thomas Coleman, July 12, 1807.

The Scituate Lighthouse was built in 1810. It was first lighted in 1811, and Simeon Bates, before mentioned, was the first keeper of the light. He died there and his son, Reuben, was the second keeper. In 1829, President Jackson appointed Zeby Cushing as light keeper, he being the only man in Scituate who had voted the Democratic ticket. Eben Osborne was the fourth keeper of the light and the fifth was James Young Bates, grandson of Simeon, who took charge October, 1848, and remained there till April, 1851, when Minot Light was lighted and the Scituate Light put out.

Rebecca and Abigail, daughters of Simeon, the light keeper, are the two girls sometimes called "The American Army of Two," who frightened away the British ship.

The story as told to the writer by Aunt Rebecca is as follows:

The British warship "Bulwark" had been lying off Scituate Harbor for several weeks and repeatedly sent demands for fresh beef and vegetables, which the citizens did not furnish. In the morning of June 11, 1814, two barges entered the harbor and set fire to the shipping, destroying ten vessels, fishing and coasting craft. The citizens petitioned the Government for protection, and a regiment under Col. John Barstow was sent to protect the town. The measures were successful for a time, but at length, as no enemy appeared, discipline became relaxed.

One day, about Sept. 1st, 1814, while Rebecca and Abigail were alone in the lighthouse with their mother, upon looking out of the window they saw a large man-o-warship off shore, which proved to be the La Hogue. The men had all gone to town. The girls, upon seeing the La Hogue off shore and manning one boat to send ashore, ran upstairs and grabbed an old fife and drum with which they used to amuse themselves on stormy days, and ran down along the shore until they came to a clump of tall bushes, almost like short trees, and there they marched back and forth, playing first the roll call and then

Yankee Doodle. The La Hogue was just about to launch another boat, when one of the officers who had gone aloft with a spy glass to see if he could see how many soldiers there were, in his eagerness to see, leaned over a little too far and fell overboard. The boat being launched was on the other side and did not see him, but the first boat saw him, and at the return call from the ship they put back, picked up their man, went on board the ship and put out to sea.

The girls' mother, who remained in the house, was watching them from the window, also running from one side of the house to the other, looking for the men on shore. She soon saw boats coming filled with men, and teams coming around the road. It is about half a mile by water and three miles by land. When they got there all that there was for them to see was the ship in the distance and the girls and their mother laughing to think how they had fooled them all. I do not remember how many barrels of flour there were in vessels inside the harbor, but I do remember that she told me that flour was hard to get at that time and was worth \$100.00 a barrel. They all joined in the laugh with the girls and declared it to be a huge joke on the Johnnie Bulls.

James Young Bates, the last keeper of the light, was a son of Simeon, Jr., and a grandson of Simeon the first light keeper.

He was born Nov. 10, 1819, at Scituate, Mass., and was never so happy as when on the water. I have a passport that was granted him July 29, 1843. He had fallen in love with his cousin and his folks did not want them to marry, so they got him to go away on a long trip to foreign ports, but he came back and got married. His wife was Susan Maria Prouty of Scituate. I have heard him laugh about a patch she put on his pants soon after they were married. She was very proud of her sewing and she put a patch on the outside and felled it down very nicely with sewing silk. He had to go aloft to furl the sails and fell head first nearly to the deck, but some part of the rigging caught in that patch and stopped him just long enough for him to catch hold of some of the rigging, and that saved his life. He went home and told his mother and said to her, "Now, ain't you glad that I got married?" They had six children: Medora, born June 26, 1845; Adolphus, born Sept. 23, 1848, who was two weeks old when we moved to the lighthouse; three children who died young, and Susan Mary, born June 12, 1857.

At the time of the Civil War, Adolphus, like many other boys, was very anxious to join the army, but not being old enough, put

(Continued on Page 116)

The Bates Bulletin.

PUBLISHED BY THE BATES ASSOCIATION
Incorporated.

President—Walter L. Bates, South Weymouth,
Mass.

Vice Presidents—Albert C. Bates, Hartford, Conn.
Everett A. Bates, Springfield, Mass.
Frederick O. Bates, Detroit, Mich.
N. Earl Wharton, Cambridge, Mass.
Lindon W. Bates, New York City.
George H. Bates, Barnwell, S. C.

Historian—Gardner Bates, Charlestown, Mass.

Clerk and Treasurer—Rev. Newton W. Bates,
Fairport Harbor, Ohio.

Life Membership Ten Dollars.

Annual Membership Fee One Dollar. Due Aug. 1.
Single Copies of BULLETIN Thirty-five Cents.

Our Next Meeting

Our next annual meeting will be held, probably, at Scituate Harbor, Mass. The date, if we follow our recent custom, will be Thursday, Aug. 2. Full announcement of details will be made later by circular to all members. Scituate Harbor will be an especially favorable place for our meeting, not only on account of the natural beauty but because the region is full of Bates history. The old lighthouse was kept for many years by members of the Bates Family, and it was here that Abigail and Rebecca Bates, "the American Army of two," frightened away the British war ship.

New Members

Byron W. Bates, San Juan, Porto Rico.
Ellen Frances Bates-Blood, Salem, Mass.
Gertrude Rea Blood, Salem, Mass.
Earl C. Bates, 55 Wall St., New York City

Honorary Members

In accordance with our vote at the last annual meeting, that all persons having a Bates ancestry, who are eighty-five years or older, be enrolled as Honorary Members, the following persons have been so enrolled:

Mrs. Lucinda White Brown, Akron, O., age 94 years, born Dec. 11, 1822.

Mrs. Mary Bates Rowe, Cambridge, Mass., age 91 years, born Dec. 27, 1825.

Robert Bates, Democrat, Letcher Co., Ky., age 91 years.

Joseph Dudley Bates, Gaston, Oregon, age 90 years, born July 22, 1826.

William Stout Bates, Houston, Miss., age 86 years, born Sept. 30, 1830.

We congratulate these persons on attaining to such an unusual age. May they have many more years of happiness.

Are there others who are entitled to this honor?

As we go to press, news comes of the death of Mrs. Mary Bates Rowe, who died at Cambridge, Mass., May 8, 1917.

Bates Marriages

In the closing days of 1916, Mrs. Harriett Fulwider, of Bellefontaine, Ohio, aged 82 years, eloped to Newport, Ky., where she married Joel Bates, aged 62 years.

Dec. 25, 1916, David Bates of Jefferson, Ohio, married Mary Helen Frary of Geneva, Ohio.

At Hemlock, N. Y., March 4, 1917, Raymond Henry of Canandaigua, N. Y., and Miss Leona Clara Bates of Hemlock.

Scituate and Her Lighthouse.

(Continued from Page 115)

the figures 18 in each shoe and swore he was over 18. After a while he got accepted in a local Company and served until the close of the war; and then, on Oct. 1, 1865, he enlisted on the "Ocean Queen," and on the way from New York to Aspinwall was taken sick with typhoid fever and died Oct. 23, 1865; "buried at sea."

Soon after we left the lighthouse. James Bates went out West and we were expecting him to send for us to go out there, when we got a letter he was on his way home. That was in 1855. When he got home he found that his father had moved to Gloucester, and we moved there Oct., 1855. From that time on he followed the sea in his own boats. June 12, 1857, my sister Susan Mary was born. My mother was never a well woman and she took a heavy cold soon after my sister was born and May 20, 1860, after a long, lingering illness, she passed away.

December 29, 1869, my father married Laura Ann Allen of Rockport. They lived very happily for more than 40 years. Jan. 16, 1912, he passed away, age 92 years, 2 months and 6 days. His wife is still living and she will be 90 years old the 23rd of next June.

James Young Bates was the son of Simeon Bates and Jane Bates Young. His grandfather, Reuben Young, was the grandson of Thomas Young, who married Sara White, daughter of Peregrine White, the first white child born in New England; so you see we are also Mayflower descendants.

Honors for Philander Bates

The distinction of having a special legislative act passed in his honor has come to one of our members, Philander Bates of Cohasset. During the past winter the legislature passed an act authorizing the town of Cohasset to pay Mr. Bates an annuity of \$300 as long as he lives, "he having devoted more than 40 years of his life to the service of the town in various official capacities."

We quote the following from the Boston Globe:

Cohasset first formed the habit of electing Philander Bates to a responsible public office so very many years ago as to envelop the exact date in a mist. He has served the town as School Comm'teeman, Overseer of the Poor, Superintendent of Streets, assessor, field driver, member of the Board of Health, Justice of the Peace, Bail Commissioner and Selectman.

For more than 40 years consecutively Mr. Bates was a member of the Board of Selectmen, a good deal of the time as Chairman. Then, too, he represented the district, of which Cohasset is a part, in the Legislature.

Mr. Bates was born in South Weymouth Sept. 16, 1836, so that he is in his 81st year. When he was 5 years old his parents moved to Cohasset, where he obtained his public school education. As a young man Mr. Bates was a shoe manufacturer in Weymouth. In 1861 he opened a small retail shoe store in Cohasset, which he conducted for many years. He also became active in the First Parish Congregational Church, an interest which he never relinquished.

Mr. Bates was first elected Selectman in 1874 for a term of one year. At that time the town valuation was less than \$2,250,000—a tiny figure compared with the present valuation. The town expenditures ran about \$25,000 also. From 1874, for more than 40 years without a break, Mr. Bates has been a candidate for office, with such success that he gained the sobriquet, "the never defeated." He was a member of the Legislature from his district in 1885.

That Bates Estate

Considerable interest has been aroused concerning the estate of James Bates, who died at Bennington, Douglas County, Nebraska, leaving a large estate and no heirs, as mentioned in the BULLETIN of a year ago.

Several persons have been found who think that James Bates came from Cherry Creek, N. Y., tracing his ancestry back to

Edward Bates of Weymouth. Complete evidence is yet lacking to establish a claim to the estate.

Date Your Clippings

The Secretary is very much helped in his work of gathering data by many members who send him clippings of births, deaths, marriages or other items, but occasionally a clipping is worthless because it lacks all essential details. The following is an illustration of part of a clipping:

"Mrs. Marjory M. Bates...died yesterday. The funeral will take place tomorrow."

To the reader of the local paper from which this item was clipped, the date was clear, but from the clipping it is impossible to gain any hint as to the day, month or year.

Whenever an item is clipped be sure to put on it the date, unless that is clearly stated in the clipping.

Charles T. Bates of Roodhouse, Ill., reports the birth of a new granddaughter. Anna May Bates, born March 3, 1916, daughter of Theron Merrell Bates of White Hall, Ill.

Death of the Oldest Bates

Thomas Leroy Bates of Tasso, Bradley County, Tenn., probably the oldest Bates in the country at the time of his death, died August 25, 1916, aged 97 years.

He was born in Bradley county April 2, 1819, being one of twenty children of Ezekiel Bates, a pioneer of that section of the State, a man of wide influence and a leader in the early part of the last century. Ezekiel Bates was married twice, nine children being born to the first wife and eleven to the second. Thomas Leroy Bates was the last survivor of the first marriage, but seven of the second are still living, they being L. W. Bates and Creed F. Bates, of Chattanooga; Clark H. Bates, John D. Bates and Mrs. Adelia Dickey, of Los Angeles, Cal., and Mrs. James Stephens, of Pikeville.

Mr. Bates was himself married twice. his first wife being Miss Cynthia McCarty, of Bradley county. Of this union only one child, Mrs. Kittie Bryan, who lived with her father, survives.

His second wife was Miss Emaline Colton, of Bradley county, and of this union two children survive, James Bates, of Knoxville, a locomotive engineer on the

(Continued on Page 119)

Bates Deaths

George H. Bates of Accord, Mass., died Jan. 20, 1916.

Frank Morton Bates of Attleboro, Mass., died May 19, 1916. He was a son of Joseph M. Bates, a pioneer jewelry manufacturer of Attleboro.

Roy Ezekiel Bates died May 31, 1916, from drowning, aged 26 years. For the past four years he had been a druggist at Pelham, N. Y. He married Miss Grace Rea of Gloversville, N. Y., June 3, 1913. They have one child, Elizabeth Mary, born Feb. 23, 1916.

David Bates of Newton Highlands, Mass., died July 7, 1916, aged 71 years. He was actuary and secretary of the Federal Trust Company. He was a son of George Bates of Cohasset.

Mary Malleson Bates of Beachmont, Mass., died at Arlington, Mass., July 15, 1916.

Rice T. Bates of Indianapolis, Ind., died July 31, 1916. He was born at Medina, N. Y., and had lived at Indianapolis forty years. At the time of his death he was president of the Bates Coal Company and of the Aetna Savings and Loan Company.

Rev. James A. Bates of South Royalston, Mass., whose death Sept. 3, 1916, was mentioned in our last issue, was born at Newton, Mass., May 2, 1832. He was for some years a missionary of the American Board in Africa, and later held pastorates in Ohio, Vermont and Massachusetts. He was an early member of the Bates Association.

Mrs. Grace Elder Bates, widow of Edward M. Bates, died at Cummington, Mass., Oct. 8, 1916.

Mrs. Frances A. Bates of Boston, died Oct. 19, 1916, aged 86 years. She was the widow of Isaac Chapman Bates of Northampton, Mass., whose father was U. S. senator. Her husband was U. S. consul-general to North Prussia, following which they resided in England and in Paris. After her husband's death she returned to America, residing at Washington for a time, and later at Boston.

Henry H. Bates of Washington, D. C., died Oct., 1916. He was a son of William Bates of Cazenovia, N. Y., whose father, Archibald Bates, came from Pownal, Vt. He was a member of the Bates Association for several years.

Miss Fannie May Dolliver of Cambridge, Mass., died Dec. 11, 1916, aged 26 years. She was a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Frank Dolliver, and a granddaughter of Mrs. Medora Bates Wharff of Cambridge.

George Bates of West Mansfield, Logan

Co., Ohio, died Dec. 13, 1916, aged 65 years.

Matthew Bates of Cleveland, Ohio, died Dec. 27, 1916, aged 75 years.

Mrs. Agnes Bates, wife of Henry F. Bates of Ashtabula, Ohio, died Jan. 4, 1917, aged 66 years.

Mrs. Ann Elizabeth Bates of Brookline, Mass., widow of William M. Bates, died Jan. 21, 1917.

Lillian F. Bates of Whitman, Mass., died Feb. 7, 1917, aged 44 years.

Absalom Bates of Kinsman, Ohio, died Feb. 11, 1917.

Gilbert H. Bates of Saybrook, Ill., died Feb. 17, 1917, aged 80 years. He was born at Springwater Valley, Livingston County, N. Y. He has been widely known as "Sergeant Bates," who made a famous march in the winter of 1867-8, with the stars and stripes, from Vicksburg to Washington to promote peace and patriotism. In 1872 he made a similar tour to England. He was one of four brothers who served their country in the Civil War.

Mrs. Margery M. Bates, widow of J. Franklin Bates, died at Braintree, Feb. 19, 1917, aged 80 years.

James E. Bates of Whitman, Mass., died March 1, 1917, aged 80 years. He was born at South Weymouth, Mass.; was lieutenant in the Civil War; was postmaster at Whitman and held other public offices. He was a member of the Bates Association.

Mrs. Annie Bates Sullivan, divorced wife of John L. Sullivan, ex-champion pugilist, died at Centreville, R. I. March 7, 1917. She was a native of Natick, Mass.

Georgie Etta Bates of Roxbury, Mass., died March 7, 1917. She was buried at Hollis, N. H.

Harriet M. Bates of Westfield, Mass., died March 8, 1917, aged 58 years. She was born at Blandford, Mass.

Henry F. Bates of Ashtabula, O., whose wife, Agnes, died Jan. 4, 1917, died at Ashtabula April 9, 1917, aged 73 years. He was born at Southbridge, Mass. For many years he had been an engineer on Lake Shore R. R., now the N. Y. Central.

Miss Lydia Bates died at Rushville, N. Y., April 13, 1917, aged 99 years.

Rear Admiral Alexander Berry Bates, U. S. N., retired, died at Binghamton, N. Y., Feb. 19, 1917.

Miss Jeanette Bates has been appointed Assistant Attorney General of the State of Illinois. Her special field will be the enforcement of State labor laws, especially violations of factory laws relating to women and children.

Death of the Oldest Bates.

(Continued from Page 117)

Southern railway, and Miss Gussie Bates, who lived with her father and was his devoted and faithful attendant through the declining years of his life and his last illness.

Mr. Bates' death occurred in his father's old home, a home in which he had lived practically all of his life. It was in this house that the first terms of the circuit court of Bradley county were held in the early history of the county, before Cleveland was designated as the county seat or a courthouse had been built. He lived here when the East Tennessee & Virginia railroad was being built. He saw the first rails laid through his father's farm, rode on the first train run over the new road, and later saw the road torn up by the federal troops during the Civil War, and later witnessed the rebuilding of that part of the line after peace had been declared.

In the fifties Mr. Bates was sheriff of Bradley county, this being the only office he ever held.

As a mere lad he assisted in the work of rounding up the Cherokee Indians and locating them at Calhoun, where were stationed at the time Gens. Wool and Scott, detailed to move the tribe from this section to the Cherokee Nation. Mr. Bates accompanied the Indians on part of the journey to their new home. He could speak the Indian tongue and knew all their songs, which in later years he was fond of singing to his grandchildren, singing them in the native vernacular. He was not only familiar with Indian customs, but was intimately acquainted with Chiefs John Ross and Jack Walker.

His life was filled with the richness of good deeds, devotion to the Master's cause, and an abiding love for his fellowmen.

His brother, Hon. Creed F. Bates, of Chattanooga, Tenn., is a life member of the Bates Association. All the Bates Family unite in an expression of sympathy to him and the other bereaved ones.

Extracts from the Parish Register of Lydd**In the County of Kent, England**

The following records have been in the possession of several members of the Bates Family for many years, and are published now as an aid to any who may wish to work out details of the English ancestry of James and Clement Bates, immigrant ancestors, who came here from Lydd in 1635.

The Register begins in 1542.

Baptized

1542, Sept. 4, Margaret, dau. of William Bate.

1542-3, Mar. 17, Joan Bate.
1544, May 6, Agnes, dau. of William Bate.
1544, Oct. 31, Joan, dau. of Thomas Bate.
1546, ——— Richard, son of Thomas Bate.
(This page of the register is almost illegible.)

1547, Sept. 20, Katherine Bate.
1547, Nov. 26, (Effaced) Bate.
1548, July 14, Thomas Bate.
1549, Aug. 6, Thomas Bate.
1550, June 29, Margery Bate.
1552, May 1, Patience Bate.
1553, Aug. 27, Thomas and Mary, son and dau. of Thomas Bate.
1553, Oct. 14, John, son of Richard Bate.
1555, Nov. 6, Margaret, dau. of Richard Bate.
1557, April —, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Bate.

1558-9, Jan. 26, Thomas Bate.
1560, April 22, Anne Bate.
1560, Aug. 22, Elizabeth Bate.
1561, Aug. 15, Mary Bate.
1562-3, Jan. 31, Andrew, son of John Bate.
1563, Nov. 22, Clement, son of Thomas Bate, Jurat.
1565, July 29, Patience, dau. of Thomas Bate, Jurat.
1567, Sept. 6, Thomas, son of Thomas Bate, Jurat.
1570, June 30, John, son of Thomas Bate, Jurat.
1578, July 6, William, son of Thomas Bate, Jurat.
1580-81, March 5, Robert, son of James Bate.

1582, Dec. 2, James, son of James Bate.
1583, Oct. 6, Mildred, dau. of Andrew Bate.
1584, Aug. 2, Anne, dau. of James Bate.
1585-6, March 20, Mary, dau. of Andrew Bate.

1586, Aug. 21, Anne, dau. of James Bate.
1587-8, Mar. 24, Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew Bate.

1588, Nov. 17, John, son of James Bate.
1590, Mar. 29, Annah, dau. of Andrew Bate.

1590, June 7, Thomas, son of James Bate.
1591, Mar. 25, Thomas, son of Thomas Bate, Jurat.

1592, Sept. 21, Andrew, son of Andrew Bate.

1592, Oct. 1, Edward, son of James Bate.
1592-3, Jan. 28, Catherine, dau. of Thomas Bate.

1593, Sept. 23, Andrew, son of Andrew Bate.

1594-5, Jan. 22, Clement, son of James Bate.

1596, June 6, Thomas, son of Thomas Bate.

1596-7, Feb. 13, Thomas, son of Andrew Bate.

1597-8, Feb. 5, Joseph, son of James Bate.
1599, Dec. 2, Judith, dau. of Andrew Bate.

1600, Aug. 24, Mary, dau. of James Bate.
 1601-2, Jan. 17, Constance, dau. of Andrew Bate.
 1601-2, Feb. 21, Isaac, son of James Bate.
 1602, Dec. 28, Sybil, dau. of Thomas Bate.
 1603, June 24, Mary, dau. of Robert Bate.
 1603, Dec. 4, Phoebe, dau. of Andrew Bate.
 1603-4, Feb. 5, Rachel, dau. of James Bate.
 1604, Nov. 18, Judith, dau. of Robert Bate.
 1605, Dec. 28, Martha, dau. of James Bate.
 1605-6, Jan. 12, Phebe, dau. of Andrew Bate.
 1605, May 26, Thomasine, dau. of James Bate.
 1607, July 19, William, son of James Bate.
 1607, Oct. 11, John, son of Robert Bate.
 1608, Aug. 11, Clement, son of Mr. Clement Bate, Jurat and Bailiff.
 1609, Sept. 3, Robert, son of Robert Bate.
 1609, Nov. 12, Richard, son of James Bate.
 1609, Dec. 10, Jane, dau. of Mr. Thomas Bate, Jurat.
 1610, April 22, John, son of Andrew Bate.
 1615, Oct. 22, Ludia (Lydia ?), dau. of James Bate.
 1618, June 25, Hannah, dau. of Andrew Bate.
 1618, July 12, Thomas, son of John Bate.
 1618, Nov. 8, Thomas, son of Thomas Bate.
 1619, Nov. 21, Mary, dau. of James Bate.
 1620, April 23, Mary, dau. of Thomas Bate.
 1620-21, Mar. 11, Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew Bate.
 1621, Sept. 16, Margaret, dau. of James Bate.
 1622, May 26, Jane, dau. of Thomas Bate, Junior.
 1623, May 4, John, son of James Bate.
 1623, May 25, William, son of Andrew Bate.
 1623, June 24, Susan, dau. of Thomas Bate.
 1624, Dec. 19, James, son of James Bate.
 1626, Sept. 24, Rachel, dau. of Thomas Bate.
 1627, Oct. 6, Mary, dau. of Andrew Bate.
 1628-9, Jan. 11, Andrew, son of Andrew Bate.
 1628-9, Jan. 18, James, son of Thomas Bate.
 1630, Mar. 28, John, son of Andrew Bate.
 1631, Sept. 11, Richard, son of Andrew Bate.
 1632, Mar. 25, Thomas, son of John Bate.
 1633, Oct. 6, Katherine, dau. of John Bate.
 1633-4, Jan. 26, Judith, dau. of Andrew Bate.
 1635, Sept. 20, Esther, dau. of Andrew and Mary Bate.
 1635, Oct. 4, Anne, dau. of John Bate, Jurat, and Katherine his wife.

MARRIED

1542, Dec. 2, Richard Bate and Agnes Blacke.
 1545, Nov. 26, James Bate and Joan his wife.
 1546, Oct., John Bate and Mildred Ward.
 1555, Oct., Richard Bate and Margaret Newland.
 1558, May, Thomas Bate and Margaret Gerves (?).
 1560, July, Robert Howling and Elizabeth Bate.
 1561, Sept., Gregory Essex and Elizabeth Bate.
 1562, Oct., William Bate and Elizabeth Collyn.
 1564, June, Thomas Bate, Jurat, and Elizabeth Bate, widow.
 1564, Sept., Robert Tookey and Mary Bate.
 1568, June, John Brett and Katherine Bate.
 1577, Dec., William Dallett and Mary Bate.
 1579, June, John Bate, Jurat, and Mary Bennett.
 1580, James Bate and Mary Martin.

(Continued in our next issue)

America the Beautiful

By Katharine Lee Bates.

O beautiful for spacious skies,
 For amber waves of grain,
 For purple mountain majesties
 Above the fruited plain!
 America! America!
 God shed His grace on thee
 And crown thy good with brotherhood,
 From sea to shining sea!

O beautiful for pilgrim feet
 Whose stern, impassioned stress
 A thoroughfare for freedom beat
 Across the wilderness!
 America! America!
 God mend thine every flaw,
 Confirm thy soul in self-control,
 Thy liberty in law!

O beautiful for heroes proved
 In liberating strife,
 Who more than self their country loved,
 And mercy more than life!
 America! America!
 May God thy gold refine
 Till all success be nobleness
 And every gain divine!

O beautiful for patriot dream
 That sees beyond the years
 Thine alabaster cities gleam
 Undimmed by human tears!
 America! America!
 God shed His grace on thee
 And crown thy good with brotherhood,
 From sea to shining sea!

The Bates Bulletin

Second Series, 1912-1917

Published by The Bates Association

Volume I to V

INDEX

OFFICERS

Presidents

Gov. John Lewis Bates, 1907-1908.
Frank Amasa Bates, 1908-1912.
Gardner Bates, 1912-1916.
Walter Lovell Bates, 1916-1917.

Vice Presidents

William Clinton Bates, 1907-1908.
Frank Amasa Bates, 1907-1908.
Albert Carlos Bates, 1907-1917.
Philander Bates, 1908-1910.
William Carver Bates, 1909-1910.
Walter Lovell Bates, 1910-1916.
Gardner Bates, 1911-1912.
Wilford Jacob Litchfield, 1912-1913.
Everett Alanson Bates, 1913-1917.
Frederick Orlando Bates, 1916-1917.
George Holland Bates, 1916-1917.
Lindon Wallace Bates, 1916-1917.
Nathan Earl Wharton, 1916-1917.

Historians

Frank Amasa Bates, 1912-1915.
Gardner Bates, 1916-1917.

Secretary and Treasurer

Newton Whitmarsh Bates, 1907-1917.

Editor

Newton Whitmarsh Bates, 1907-1917.

This Index is for Series II of the Bates Bulletin, from September 1912 to April 1917, being five volumes, in ten issues, containing 120 pages. A previous Index for Series I is for the Bulletin from its beginning, September 1907, to April 1912. Copies of the Index of Series I or of Series II may be obtained for fifty cents, from the Secretary. Single copies of any issue of the Bulletin may be obtained from the Secretary for fifty cents. Series I and Series II are bound in separate volumes and may be obtained for five dollars a volume, from the Secretary, Rev. Newton W. Bates, Burton, Ohio.

ILLUSTRATIONS

A Bates Cousin, 32.
Bates Arms, 74, 75, 77.
Brass of Thomas Bates, 103.
Church, First Parish of Charlestown, 27.
Lydd, 96.
Lydd, The Altar, 44.
First Cong. of Whitman, Mass., 1.
Houses, Anchor Tavern, Hingham, 17.
of Joshua Bates, S. Hanover, Mass., 39.
of Rebecca and Abigail Bates, 60.
of Nehemiah Bates, 21.
Scituate Lighthouse, 45.
Portraits, Alanson Bates, 14.
Arthur Lee Bates, 61.
Charlotte Fiske Bates, 98.
Daniel J. Bates, 113.
Everett Alanson Bates, 20.
Frank Amasa Bates, 85.
Frederick O. Bates, 101.
Gardner Bates, 12.
George H. Bates, 108.
Isaac Comstock Bates, 13.
Jacob Bates, 30.
Jacob P. Bates, 73.
John Bates, 16.
Lindon Bates, Jr., 84.
Martin Van Buren Bates, Capt.
and Mrs., 18.
Orrin B. Bates, 33.
Thomas L. Bates, 91.
Walter L. Bates, 97.
Mrs. Lucinda White Brown, 31.
Wilford J. Litchfield, 4.
Mrs. Mary Bates Rowe, 87.
N. Earl Wharton, 112.

GENERAL INDEX

Abington, Mass., Early Bates Families, 8.
Additions and Corrections to Joseph Bates
of Middleborough, Mass., 64.
Address of President Gardner Bates, 54, 81
Address of Mayor Gustave B. Bates, 112
America, the Beautiful, 120.
Ancestors of Ephraim Bates, 52.
Ancestry No. 4. Wilford J. Litchfield, 11.
No. 5. Gardner Bates, 11.
No. 6. Philander Bates, 19.

No. 7. Walter L. Bates, 19.
No. 8. Everett A. Bates, 19.
No. 9. Edward P. Bates, 30.
No. 10. Rachel S. Failing, 31.
Lillian A. Failing, 31.
No. 11. Lucinda W. Brown, 31.
No. 12. Albert C. Bates, 42.
No. 13. Frederick O. Bates, 42.
No. 14. Henry T. Lincoln, 59.
Priscilla B. Lincoln, 59.

- No. 15. George D. Bates, 59.
 No. 16. Arthur L. Bates, 62.
 No. 17. Katharine L. Bates, 62.
 No. 18. Isaac Bates, 63.
 No. 19. Frank A. Bates, 63.
 No. 20. William N. Bates, 63.
 Ancestry of William Wallace Bates, 37.
 Anchor Tavern, Hingham, Mass., 17.
 Annual Meetings:—
 Whitman, Mass., 7.
 Charlestown, Mass., 23.
 North Scituate, Mass., 45.
 South Weymouth, Mass., 79.
 Quincy, Mass., 97.
 Arms and the Man, 92.
 Arms, Maplisdien, 95.
 Wilcox, 95.
 Bates Arms, 34, 74, 95, 96.
 Bates Births, 38, 40.
 Bate Case, 92.
 Bates Bulletin Bound, 61.
 Bates Family in Northumberland County,
 Eng., 34.
 in Virginia, 36.
 Betty Bates, hir Versies, 10.
 Boston Tea Party, 38, 64.
 Bryce, Hon. James, Honors Hingham Immi-
 grants, 60.
 Charlotte F. Bates, Mme. Adolphe Roge.
 Death, 98.
 Greetings, 46, 110.
 Poem, 21, 39.
 Coat Armour of Bates Families, 74, 76.
 Childhood's Memories, (Insert), 28.
 Church, First Parish of Charlestown, Mass.,
 27.
 First Cong. of Whitman, Mass., 1.
 Date your Clippings, 117.
 Death of Oldest Bates, 117.
 Deaths, Bates, 5, 15, 27, 37, 41, 65, 79, 86, 111,
 118.
 Alanson Bates, 14.
 Charlotte Fiske Bates, 98.
 Daniel J. Bates, 113.
 Frank A. Bates, 85.
 Frank F. Bates, 66.
 Isaac C. Bates, 13.
 Jacob P. Bates, 73.
 James A. Bates, 3.
 John Bates, 16.
 Lindon Bates, Jr. 84.
 Marcus W. Bates, 112.
 Mary R. Bates, 60.
 Orrin B. Bates, 33.
 Thomas L. Bates, 117.
 Willis C. Bates, 38.
 James S. Allen, 91.
 Elizabeth A. Fish, 39.
 Juliette B. Gordon, 66.
 Esther B. Lincoln, 39.
 Margaret E. Packard, 43.
 Jane M. Taft, 37.
 Grace B. Wise, 91.
 Early Bates Families in South Abington,
 Mass., 8.
 Early Bates Settlers in Springfield, Vt., 104.
 Edward of Weymouth and Edward of Bos-
 ton, 17.
 Eliel Bates, Life Story of, 99.
 Elihu or Elisha Bates of Hartland, Conn., 43.
 Elizabeth Bates of Haddam, Conn., 32.
 Who was, 96.
 English Bates Coats of Arms, 74, 76, 90.
 Escape and Suicide of John Wilkes Booth,
 14.
 Essex, Vt., Births, Marriages, Deaths, 40, 41.
 Estate, Bates, 117.
 Famous Bates Women, 5.
 Ford Reunion, 32.
 Frank A. Bates, In Memory of, 111.
 Genealogical Conference at San Francisco,
 78.
 Gravestone of Lieut. Levi Bates, 52.
 Greetings from Charlotte Fiske Bates, 46,
 110.
 Gustave B. Bates, Mayor, 90.
 Hanover, N. J., William Bates of, 68, 83, 88.
 Honorary Members, 90, 116.
 Honors for Philander Bates, 117.
 Hostess at Ninety-five, 82.
 How Old was Ann? 26.
 In Memory of Frank A. Bates, 111.
 International Genealogical Federation, 89.
 John Bates of Haddam, Conn., 67.
 Joseph Bates of Middleborough, Mass., 47, 64.
 Katharine Lee Bates, Poems, 103, 113, 120.
 Largest Bates, 111.
 Letter from Lydd, 28.
 Lieut. Levi Bates, gravestone of, 52.
 Life Story of Eliel Bates, 99.
 Lydd, A Poem by Katharine Lee Bates, 103.
 Church Organ, 15, 45.
 Funeral Sermon, 35.
 Parish Records, 119.
 Wills, 93.
 Marriages, Bates, 3, 15, 21, 38, 66, 87, 102,
 116.
 in Conn., 1700-1800, 24.
 in Mass., 25.
 Martin Van Buren Bates, 18.
 Mrs. Mary Bates Rowe, aged Ninety, 87.
 Middleborough, Mass., Joseph Bates of, 47,
 64.
 Mme. Adolphe Roge, see Charlotte F. Bates.
 New Members, 4, 38, 78, 87, 90, 111, 116.
 Northumberland County, Eng., Bates Fam-
 ily in, 34.
 Oldest Bates, 39.
 One Voice, A Poem by Charlotte Fiske
 Bates, 21, 39.
 Our Membership, 3.
 Our Permanent Fund, 26.
 Our President, A Poem by Katharine Lee
 Bates, 113.
 Our Retiring President, 12.
 Panama Exposition, 53.
 Poems, America, the Beautiful, 120.
 Betty Bates, 10.
 Childhood's Memories, 28.
 Lydd, 103.
 One Voice, 21, 39.
 Our President, 113.
 Possible Ancestors, Bocking, Essex Co.,
 Eng., 35.
 Philander Bates, Honors for, 117.
 Queries, 4, 25, 26, 44, 66, 92, 110.
 Answers to, 34, 38, 44.
 Quincy Quips, 102.
 Records at Hartland, Conn., 2, 16.
 of Lydd Parish, 119.

- Reunions, Bates, 112.
 Caldwell, Ohio, 16, 26.
 Erie, Pa., 78.
 Ford, 32.
 Fostoria, Ohio, 78.
 Report of Historian, 29, 56, 74.
 Secretary, 22, 53, 80, 109.
 Treasurer, 6, 27, 52, 79, 111.
 Revolutionary Records, 87.
 Rubbing of Brass of Thomas Bates, 103.
 Scituate and Her Lighthouse, 114.
 Springfield, Vt., Early Settlers in, 104.
 South Abington, Mass., Early Families in, 8.
 Thomas Bates of Virginia, 3.
 Tombstones in Church at Lydd, 95.
 Uncle Bob Bates a Father at 96, 94.
 Unique Reuniting of Families, 94.
 Virginia, Bates Family in, 36.
 Whitmarsh Genealogy, 90.
 William Bates of Hanover, N. J., 68, 83, 88.
 Wills of Bates Family at Lydd, 93.
 Who Owns That Fifty Thousand Dollars? 86.
 Who Was Elizabeth Bates? 96.

INDEX OF BATES NAMES

- Aaron, 2, 24, 72.
 Abbie, 37.
 Abiah S., 43.
 Abigail, 2, 5, 9, 16, 24, 25, 37,
 42, 43, 45, 52, 62, 66, 67, 69,
 70, 105, 107, 112, 114, 115,
 116.
 Abner, 2, 36, 37.
 Abraham, 19, 33, 72, 101.
 Absalom, 118.
 Ada M., 63.
 Adam, 25, 71, 78, 89.
 Adelaide, 63.
 Adella W., 78.
 Adelia, 117.
 Adolphus, 115.
 Agnes, 35, 118.
 Agnes A., 57.
 Agnes E., 50.
 Agnes M., 3, 78.
 Aholibamah, 2.
 Aileine, 4.
 Alanson, 11, 14, 19, 65.
 Albert C., 6, 16, 26, 38, 52, 66,
 78, 83, 90, 102, 116.
 Albert Carlos, 3, 6, 42.
 Albert G., 14.
 Albert S., 65.
 Alexander, 114.
 Alexander B., 118.
 Alford, 68.
 Alfred, 83, 102.
 Alice, 3, 19, 36, 42, 68, 94.
 Alice B., 40.
 Alice Emily, 57.
 Alice Lydia, 58.
 Alice M., 79.
 Alice Maria, 59.
 Alice R., 91.
 Alissa, 26.
 Alithea, 49.
 Allen, 106.
 Allyn, 68.
 Almeria, 73.
 Almira, 39.
 Alonzo L., 41.
 Alsina, 41.
 Althea, 49, 64.
 Althea J., 38.
 Alvan E., 57, 65.
 Alvenia, 38.
 Amanda C., 58.
 Amanda E., 65.
 Amasa, 29.
 Ambrose, 39, 59, 113.
 Amelia, 3, 40, 42.
 Amor, 25, 78.
 Amos, 24, 68, 70.
 Amos E., 15.
 Andrew, 4, 11, 25, 34, 70, 78,
 96.
 Andrew J., 65.
 Ann, Anna, Annie, Anne, 3, 9,
 24, 25, 26, 27, 34, 36, 37, 42,
 43, 51, 62, 67, 70, 86, 88, 94,
 104, 106, 118.
 Ann E., 86.
 Ann Elizabeth, 118.
 Anna Belle, 88.
 Anna May, 117.
 Anna Pamelia, 64.
 Annanias, 88.
 Anne Maria, 59.
 Annette, 51.
 Annice H., 110.
 Annie E., 49, 80.
 Anson, 92.
 Anthony, 75, 77.
 Aquilla, 114.
 Archibald, 88, 118.
 Arlo, 21.
 Artemas, 47.
 Arthur, 51, 65.
 Arthur C., 63.
 Arthur L., 38.
 Arthur Lee, 61, 62.
 Arthur P., 27.
 Arvan, 26.
 Asa, 3, 9, 32, 41, 48, 60.
 Ascenath, 83.
 Aschel, 83.
 Asena, 68.
 Asher, 2.
 Atwood, 57.
 Aurelia, 2, 58.
 Aurilla, 110.
 Austin, 42.
 Barbara, 83.
 Barna, 70, 71, 72.
 Barnabas, 48.
 Belinda, 89.
 Belle, 88.
 Benjamin, 8, 9, 10, 24, 25, 36,
 37, 38, 42, 48, 51, 58, 63, 65,
 68, 69, 73, 86, 91.
 Benjamin D., 37.
 Benjamin S., 4, 7.
 Bennett, 42.
 Bertha, 21, 88.
 Bethel, 70, 72.
 Betsey, 2, 7, 9, 10, 19, 24, 37,
 40, 41, 50, 64, 104, 108.
 Betsey A. C., 65.
 Blaine, 89.
 Blanche, 15.
 Blanche A., 66.
 Blanche Dolores, 88.
 Blanche H., 40.
 Bob, Uncle, 94, 111.
 Burton, 39.
 Byron W., 116.
 C. Francis, 15.
 Calaway, 36.
 Caleb, 17, 23, 26, 52, 69, 114,
 115.
 Calvin M., 40, 41.
 Captain, 114, 115.
 Carlton, 79.
 Carlos, 42.
 Caroline, 15, 39, 36, 71, 88.
 Caroline S., 49.
 Carrie, 40, 41.
 Carver, 87.
 Catherine, 69, 70, 71.
 Celia, 24.
 Cephus, 88.
 Charity, 48.
 Charles, 2, 9, 25, 36, 64.
 Charles A., 4, 57, 65, 86.
 Charles C., 2, 43, 50, 58.
 Charles E., 16.
 Charles F., 43, 87, 90, 109.
 Charles H., 3, 4, 50, 58, 65, 83.
 Charles L., 38, 79.
 Charles S., 77.
 Charles T., 117.
 Charles W., 83, 92.
 Charlotte, 3, 44, 83, 88.
 Charlotte E., 58.
 Charlotte Fiske, 21, 23, 39, 46,
 79, 98, 102, 110.
 Charlotte O., 58.
 Charlotte S., 65.
 Chauncey, 39.
 Chauncey T., 15, 16.
 Chester A., 57, 65.
 Chloe, 2, 11, 19, 24, 59.
 Chloe Belle, 89.
 Christina, 71, 88.
 Christopher, 9, 91.
 Clamensa Esther, 89.
 Clara, 40.

Clara A., 57.
 Clara Elizabeth, 43.
 Clarissa, 2, 3, 48.
 Clark, 24, 40, 63.
 Clark H., 117.
 Clark W., 40, 41.
 Clement, 4, 5, 10, 11, 13, 14,
 15, 16, 17, 19, 21, 22, 23, 30,
 31, 38, 39, 44, 49, 52, 59, 60,
 62, 63, 65, 66, 67, 74, 78, 79,
 80, 94, 98, 109, 111, 113, 114.
 Clement W., 94.
 Coleman, 48.
 Columbus, 88.
 Colvin, 83.
 Comfort, 11, 19.
 Concurrence, 2, 43.
 Content, 41, 49, 64.
 Cora Alberta, 85.
 Cornelia, 50, 88.
 Cornelia Frances, 62.
 Cornelius, 49.
 Creed F., 3, 91, 117, 119.
 Cuthbert, 34.
 Cynthia, 39, 71, 117.
 Cynthia Jane, 88.
 Cyrus C., 49.
 Dama, 11.
 Daniel, 2, 8, 9, 24, 36, 37, 41,
 42, 43, 49, 51, 58, 65, 67, 68,
 70, 71, 83, 88.
 Daniel Dwight, 57.
 Daniel G., 89.
 Daniel Harley, 89.
 Daniel J., 46, 113.
 Daniel Marion, 88.
 Daniel Moore, 21.
 Daniel Webster, 71, 89.
 Daughter, 64.
 David, 24, 25, 36, 52, 67, 68,
 69, 71, 72, 73, 78, 83, 87, 92,
 103, 116, 118.
 David Henry, 89.
 David Tower, 5.
 Davis, 106.
 Deborah, 36, 49, 89.
 Delos, 21.
 Dennis, 2.
 Derastus, 83.
 Desire, 8, 29.
 Dexter, 108.
 Dighton Moore, 4, 16, 18, 69,
 71, 72.
 Dolly, 68.
 Dolly A., 40.
 Donald Fletcher, 40.
 Dorcas, 89.
 Dorothy, 10, 34, 42.
 Dorothy Sarah, 40.
 Dorothy Wolcott, 57.
 Dustin, 48, 64.
 E. Carlton, 79.
 Earl C., 116.
 Eave Elizabeth, 89.
 Eben E., 4, 29.
 Ebenezer, 8, 26, 29, 42.
 Edgar E., 88.
 Edith, 57, 58, 64, 67.
 Edith Lucy, 57.
 Edith May, 65.
 Edmond, 71.
 Edsell, 8, 29.
 Eduardus, 35.
 Edward, 2, 3, 8, 9, 10, 17, 18,
 19, 22, 29, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37,
 38, 39, 42, 47, 48, 49, 51, 53,
 54, 56, 57, 59, 63, 73, 80, 85,
 86, 87, 90, 91, 96, 99, 109,
 112, 117.
 Edward Harbin, 75.
 Edward L., 7, 29, 82.
 Edward M., 118.
 Edward P., 46.
 Edward Payson, 30, 50, 57, 65.
 Edward Percy, 82.
 Edwin, 6, 7, 27, 68.
 Edwin D., 79.
 Edwin L., 37.
 Edwin W., 27.
 Elder, 82.
 Eldred S., 111.
 Eleanor, 34, 35.
 Eleazer, 8, 9, 10, 24, 42, 68, 83.
 Elezer, 68.
 Eli, 13, 66, 72.
 Elias, 2, 24, 48, 50, 64, 65, 68.
 Eiel, 99, 100, 102.
 Elihu, 2, 43, 67, 68.
 Elijah, 8, 11, 14, 25, 40.
 Elinour, 35.
 Eliphalet, 47, 48, 51, 57, 58,
 64, 87.
 Eliphalet Story, 49, 51, 65.
 Elisha, 2, 36, 43.
 Eliza, 2, 43, 58, 98.
 Eliza Ann, 11.
 Eliza E., 79.
 Eliza Merritt, 100.
 Elizabeth, 2, 4, 8, 9, 15, 19, 24,
 25, 29, 31, 32, 34, 35, 36, 37,
 39, 41, 42, 43, 47, 50, 51, 52,
 58, 65, 67, 69, 71, 72, 83, 88,
 89, 92, 96, 114.
 Elizabeth Ballister, 21.
 Elizabeth C., 40.
 Elizabeth Elvira, 40.
 Elizabeth Hannah, 50.
 Elizabeth Marion, 40.
 Elizabeth Mary, 118.
 Elizabetha, 35.
 Elkanah, 38.
 Ella, 40, 41, 89, 92.
 Ella Jane, 40.
 Ella M., 40.
 Ella T., 7.
 Ellen, 15, 20, 36, 40, 58, 65, 74.
 Ellen E., 51.
 Ellen Frances, 116.
 Ellen Maria, 113.
 Ellsworth, 89.
 Elmer A., 112.
 Elmer B., 15.
 Elsie, 71, 72.
 Elthan, 68.
 Elva S., 15.
 Elvira, 40, 41.
 Elvira C., 51.
 Elzina, 44.
 Em, 35.
 Emaline, 117.
 Emeline S., 41.
 Emery, 29.
 Emily, 13, 23, 43, 59, 78, 109.
 Emily A., 50.
 Emma, 51, 65.
 Emma Amelia, 40, 41.
 Emma B., 15.
 Emma Jane, 89.
 Emma P., 15.
 Enos, 30.
 Ephraim, 26, 52, 69, 70, 71,
 72, 83, 88, 89.
 Erastus, 27, 42.
 Estelle W., 59.
 Esther, 2, 24, 25, 59, 62, 69,
 106.
 Esther Eliza, 58.
 Ethel, 57, 65.
 Eugene, 58.
 Eunice, 2, 24, 25, 29, 43, 47,
 48, 68.
 Eva E., 65.
 Eva L., 4.
 Everett A., 16, 19, 20, 26, 38,
 52, 66, 78, 90, 102, 116.
 Everett E., 86.
 Everett M., 40.
 Ezekiel, 14, 48, 70, 71, 83, 117.
 Ezra T., 90, 102.
 F. W., 40.
 Fannie, 15.
 Fannie A., 3.
 Fannie Annie, 94.
 Fanny, 40.
 Fidelia, 32, 43.
 Finis L., 14.
 Finley J., 71, 72.
 Flementine, 36.
 Flemming, 36, 37.
 Florence, 11, 65, 83.
 Frances, 15, 37, 102.
 Frances A., 41, 118.
 Frances E., 46, 80.
 Francis, 26.
 Francis Elmer, 43.
 Francis L., 39.
 Francis Lincoln, 59, 113.
 Frank, 48, 88.
 Frank A., 6, 7, 12, 16, 22, 23,
 26, 37, 38, 47, 52, 54, 56, 57,
 66, 74, 78, 79, 83, 85, 94, 98,
 109, 110, 111.
 Frank Amasa, 85, 109, 111.
 Frank Andrews, 63.
 Frank C., 15.
 Frank E., 86.
 Frank F., 33, 65, 66.
 Frank Freeman, 4, 80.
 Frank L., 89.
 Frank M., 118.
 Frank P., 58, 65.
 Franklin Bennett, 43.
 Fred, 50.
 Fred M., 40.
 Fred Neal, 41.
 Fred W., 111.
 Frederic G., 57, 64.
 Frederick, 36, 58, 87.
 Frederick N., 41.
 Frederick O., 38, 42, 43, 54,

56, 86, 101, 102, 116.
 Frederick S., 87, 90, 109.
 Gardner, 6, 7, 11, 12, 16, 23,
 26, 38, 52, 54, 66, 78, 79, 81,
 86, 90, 98, 102, 116.
 George, 15, 36, 40, 41, 48, 58,
 64, 70, 72, 76, 118.
 George A., 37, 58, 65.
 George Alfred, 57.
 George B., 15.
 George C., 40.
 George Chapman, 49, 57.
 George D., 37, 65.
 George Demuis, 59, 60.
 George F., 40.
 George H., 7, 23, 98, 102, 108,
 111, 116, 118.
 George L., 66.
 George M., 58.
 George S., 15.
 George Washington, 44.
 Georgie Etta, 118.
 Gilbert H., 118.
 Goddy, 37.
 Gorham P., 5.
 Grace, 62, 63, 91, 104.
 Grace D., 51.
 Grace E., 118.
 Grace R., 118.
 Grace Victoria, 78.
 Gracia, 105.
 Gracie, 41.
 Granville, 36.
 Gulielmi, 35.
 Gussie, 119.
 Gustave B., 78, 80, 87, 90, 98,
 102, 111, 112.
 Guy, 114.
 H. Roswell, 50.
 Hamilton, 88.
 Hampton, 44.
 Hannah, 2, 8, 9, 19, 24, 25, 29,
 36, 42, 43, 47, 49, 57, 62, 63,
 64, 67, 68, 71, 83, 88, 99, 100,
 114.
 Hannah B., 42.
 Hannah E., 27.
 Hannah J., 88.
 Hannah W., 72.
 Harold A., 66, 85.
 Harriet, 3, 19, 40, 41, 71, 72,
 83.
 Harriet A., 37, 86.
 Harriet F., 116.
 Harriet Idella, 89.
 Harriet M., 118.
 Harriette J., 49.
 Harry, 28, 58.
 Harry S., 111.
 Hattie Adelia, 40.
 Helen, 16, 57, 58, 73.
 Helen Augusta, 27.
 Helen B., 57.
 Helen M., 15.
 Henderson, 25.
 Henry, 15, 34, 48, 58.
 Henry A., 65.
 Henry D., 58.
 Henry F., 118.
 Henry H., 118.
 Henry L., 65, 78, 80.
 Henry M., 48, 49, 57.
 Henry O., 43.
 Henry S., 15.
 Henry T., 57, 64, 86.
 Henry W., 25, 76, 86.
 Herbert Fiske, 113.
 Herman, 72.
 Hervey, 98.
 Hester, 88.
 Hezekiah, 69, 87.
 Hinsdale, 2.
 Hira, 65.
 Hiram, 26, 40.
 Holman, 41.
 Holmes C., 49.
 Homer M., 51, 58.
 Homer S., 65.
 Horace E., 15.
 Horace F., 111.
 Howell, 2, 16.
 Hugh, 72.
 Hulbert D., 27.
 Huldah, 9, 24, 88.
 Humphrey, 37.
 Hushai, 49.
 I. C., 43.
 Ichabod, 110.
 Increase, 63, 85, 90.
 Infant, 2, 43.
 Ionia Leota, 89.
 Iowa Sevilla, 89.
 Ira, 2.
 Ira D., 5.
 Irene, 43.
 Irene K., 57, 65.
 Isaac, 13, 14, 24, 36, 59, 60, 63,
 70, 71, 79, 88, 89.
 Isaac Bingham, 88.
 Isaac C., 63, 118.
 Isaac Comstock, 13, 23.
 Isaac Rudolphus, 88.
 Isabel, 34.
 Isaiah, 29, 72, 89.
 Israel, 16, 31.
 Issachar, 25, 44.
 Iva Anna, 43.
 Ivy, 88.
 J. Franklin, 118.
 J. Ross, 23.
 Jabez, 67.
 Jackson V. B., 65.
 Jacob, 4, 9, 11, 15, 16, 19, 24,
 30, 31, 47, 48, 50, 57, 64, 65,
 66, 70, 71, 86, 87, 89.
 Jacob C., 49.
 Jacob F., 50, 64.
 Jacob P., 73, 80.
 Jacobus, 35.
 James, 2, 9, 10, 24, 25, 26, 32,
 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 42, 44, 48,
 50, 51, 57, 58, 60, 64, 67, 68,
 78, 86, 88, 89, 96, 104, 109,
 110, 114, 116, 117.
 James Adams, 3.
 James Atwood, 50, 57, 65, 111,
 118.
 James B., 65.
 James E., 4, 118.
 James Elwyn, 3.
 James G., 40.
 James Gideon, 50.
 James H., 37.
 James L., 65.
 James M., 79.
 James W., 91, 110.
 James Woodson, 36.
 James Y., 115, 116.
 Jane, 25, 37, 48, 51, 65, 71, 72,
 83, 88, 111, 114, 115, 116.
 Jared, 2, 43.
 Jay Charles, 38.
 Jeanette, 118.
 Jemima, 24, 29.
 Jeremiah, 69.
 Jerome, 24.
 Jessaniah, 11.
 Jessie E., 40.
 Joanna, 47, 64.
 Job, 40, 41, 104, 108.
 Joel, 36, 116.
 John, 2, 3, 10, 11, 15, 16, 17,
 18, 19, 23, 24, 25, 32, 33, 34,
 36, 37, 38, 42, 43, 44, 56, 65,
 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 76, 83,
 88, 89, 92, 99, 100, 111, 114.
 John B., 79.
 John Coalter, 36.
 John D., 100, 101, 117.
 John Edward, 3.
 John H., 72, 88.
 John Ross, 4.
 John Lewis, Gov., 7, 108.
 John S., 72.
 Johnes, 35.
 Jonathan, 16, 25, 37, 67, 68, 69,
 79.
 Joseph, 2, 4, 5, 8, 11, 13, 14,
 16, 17, 19, 21, 25, 29, 30, 31,
 37, 38, 39, 42, 47, 48, 49, 51,
 52, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 62, 63,
 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 71, 72, 78,
 79, 83, 87, 88, 89, 113, 115.
 Joseph C. K., 57, 58.
 Joseph Conv., 86.
 Joseph Cushman, 49, 64.
 Joseph Dudley, 116.
 Joseph I., 87.
 Joseph N., 60.
 Joseph M., 118.
 Joshua, 4, 5, 11, 13, 14, 16, 19,
 21, 26, 30, 31, 39, 52, 59, 60,
 62, 63, 65, 66, 69, 78, 79, 103,
 104, 113.
 Josiah Franklin, 60.
 Judah, 114.
 Judith, 32.
 Julia, 14, 40, 41, 51, 58, 64, 65.
 Julia A., 65.
 Julia Ann, 72.
 Julia H., 51.
 Juliette, 80.
 Juliette Harriett, 41.
 Julius, 71, 72.
 Justus, 24.
 Kate M., 63.
 Katharine Lee, 62, 98, 102,
 103, 113, 120.
 Katherine, 25, 70, 71.
 Keller, 72.

Kezia, 3.
 Keziah, 41.
 Kittie, 117.
 Kizzie, 41.
 L. Stetson, 29.
 L. W., 117.
 Laban, 13, 25.
 Lafayette, 71, 72.
 Lamden, 76.
 La Mott G., 44.
 Laura, 51, 58, 88.
 Laura Ann, 116.
 Laura E., 59, 65.
 Laura Julia, 41.
 Lavina, 72.
 Lazarus, 29.
 Lemuel, 8, 9, 10, 42, 71, 73.
 Leona Clara, 116.
 Lettice, 72.
 Levi, 32, 48, 52, 72, 108, 114.
 Levi Chandler, 66.
 Levi Whitcomb, 30.
 Levinia, 11, 19.
 Lewis, 72, 108.
 Lewis Benton, 108.
 Lewis C., 49, 57.
 Lewis Lincoln, 5.
 Lial, 99.
 Lillian F., 118.
 Lillie, 40.
 Lilly May, 89.
 Lindon, Jr., 80, 83, 84.
 Lindon Wallace, 37, 80, 84, 102, 116.
 Linus, 2, 43.
 Liza Sarah, 58.
 Lizzie I., 4.
 Lois, 2, 19, 62.
 Loren C., 41.
 Lorenzo, 5, 15.
 Lorin, 20.
 Loring, 3.
 Lot, 11.
 Lottey, 25.
 Lottie, 51.
 Louanna, 70, 72.
 Louisa, 29, 40, 72.
 Louis B., 43.
 Louis S., 51, 58.
 Louise, 37, 48.
 Louise M., 64.
 Lovina, 15, 70.
 Lovett, 88.
 Lucia, 48.
 Lucia L., 51.
 Lucia M., 50.
 Lucia S., 51, 64.
 Lucian E., 37.
 Lucina, 51, 58.
 Lucinda, 68.
 Lucius E., 4.
 Lucy, 20, 24, 30, 36, 40, 48, 51, 64, 68.
 Lucy A., 64.
 Lucy E., 40.
 Lucy M., 85.
 Luella M., 60, 80.
 Lurinda, 83.
 Luther, 40.
 Luther A., 41.
 Luther M., 41.
 Lydia, 5, 8, 11, 13, 25, 31, 34, 41, 67, 68, 88, 92, 103, 106, 107, 118.
 Lydya, 67.
 Lyman, 2, 42, 49.
 Lyndon, 69.
 Mahala, 70.
 Mamie Gurtwill, 40.
 Marcus A., 3.
 Marcus Whitman, 109, 112.
 Margaret, 34, 36, 66, 70, 71, 83, 89, 92, 96.
 Margaret Ann, 88.
 Margaret Clarissa Angeline, 89.
 Margaret K., 63.
 Margaret Powers, 110.
 Margaret S., 57.
 Margery M., 118.
 Marguerite, 38.
 Maria, 14, 20, 42, 49.
 Maria F., 65.
 Maria L., 40.
 Maria S., 62.
 Marion E., 40, 58.
 Marion Louise, 37.
 Mark, 34.
 Martha, 24, 25, 36, 37, 39, 44, 52, 57, 59, 63, 67, 69, 71, 72, 88, 92, 102.
 Martha N., 19.
 Martha Tower, 65.
 Martha W., 78.
 Martin, 15, 37, 40, 41, 71, 89.
 Martin Van Buren, 18, 111.
 Marvin, 48.
 Marvin Smith, 48.
 Mary, 2, 3, 5, 8, 9, 11, 19, 24, 25, 29, 30, 34, 36, 37, 40, 41, 42, 43, 47, 48, 49, 50, 52, 56, 57, 60, 63, 64, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 78, 79, 83, 87, 92, 96, 102.
 Mary A., 71, 72.
 Mary Abiah, 48.
 Mary Ann, 41, 51, 58, 59, 87, 88.
 Mary Augusta, 5.
 Mary Aurelia, 58.
 Mary C., 15, 53, 58, 65.
 Mary E., 40, 71, 78, 79, 112.
 Mary Elizabeth, 27, 65.
 Mary Ellen, 63.
 Mary Emeline, 40.
 Mary Esther, 113.
 Mary F., 65, 71, 86.
 Mary Farrand, 41.
 Mary G., 50, 65.
 Mary H., 85, 114.
 Mary Helen, 116.
 Mary J., 89.
 Mary L., 51.
 Mary Malleeson, 118.
 Mary P., 91.
 Mary R., 4, 60, 80, 83.
 Mary Russell, 58.
 Mary Ruth, 3, 72.
 Mary S., 64, 102.
 Mary W., 90.
 Matilda, 2, 68, 89.
 Matthew, 118.
 Medora, 38, 115.
 Mehitable, 47.
 Mehitable Dyer, 91.
 Melissa, 82, 94.
 Meloma, 27.
 Mercy, 37, 44, 47, 69.
 Merrail, 104.
 Merritt, 4.
 Micah, 25.
 Michael, 36, 59.
 Miner, 24.
 Minerva Frances, 42.
 Minnie, 88.
 Minnie Irene, 43.
 Miranda, 68.
 Molly, 66, 68.
 Morgan, 4.
 Moses, 2, 9, 10, 41, 42, 72, 91.
 Myra F., 27.
 N. J., 110.
 Nabby, 24, 114.
 Nahum, 9, 25.
 Nancy, 5, 15, 41, 49, 71, 72, 89, 106, 107.
 Nancy Calista, 15.
 Nancy Jane, 89.
 Nathan, 2, 24, 26, 92.
 Nathaniel, 11, 34, 36, 70, 71, 88.
 Natica, 21.
 Nehemiah, 21, 24, 32, 60.
 Nellie, Nelly, 24, 37, 41, 89.
 Nellie E., 40.
 Nellie Gertrude, 62.
 Nellie Irene, 58.
 Nelson, 40.
 Nelson W., 40, 41.
 Nettie Irene, 58.
 Newton Whitmarsh, 6, 7, 16, 23, 26, 38, 46, 52, 66, 78, 79, 80, 90, 92, 98, 102, 111, 116.
 Nicholas, 36.
 Nina W., 58.
 Noble, 110.
 Norman, 78.
 Norton, 40, 41.
 Obadiah, 25.
 Olive, 3, 25, 42, 48, 51, 64, 92.
 Oliver, 2.
 Olivia J., 51, 65.
 Orange L., 88, 90.
 Orcencia, 2.
 Oric, 21.
 Orin Durfee, 43.
 Orlando, 26, 42.
 Orrin Bradford, 19, 33, 53, 65, 66.
 Ozal, 52.
 Ozro, 60.
 Pamela, 88.
 Patience, 24, 25, 67.
 Patrick, 72.
 Patsy, 44.
 Pearl, 66.
 Penelope, 38, 67.
 Percy J., 40.
 Peter, 8, 47, 48, 50.
 Phila, 111.
 Philatus, 26.

Philander, 15, 19, 53, 79, 98, 117.
 Philena, 24.
 Philena Abigail, 43.
 Philena Cordelia, 43.
 Philetus Spear, 43.
 Phineas, 2, 5, 104, 105, 106, 108.
 Phineas Kellam, 48, 49, 64.
 Phoebe, 2, 11, 25, 48, 50, 69, 70, 71.
 Polly, 9, 24, 25, 31, 36, 64, 70, 83.
 Preserved, 41.
 Priscilla, 19, 47, 58.
 Prudence, 50.
 Rachel, 8, 9, 25, 29, 31, 42, 50, 62, 63, 67, 89, 106, 114, 115.
 Ralph, 34, 38, 74, 76, 90.
 Reason, 25, 78.
 Rebecca, 2, 41, 42, 45, 52, 69, 72, 108, 112, 115, 116.
 Rebekah, 9, 24.
 Relief, 48.
 Reuben, 41, 72, 114, 115.
 Rhoda, 25, 52, 63, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71.
 Rhoda Ann, 89.
 Rice T., 118.
 Richard, 34, 36, 39, 70, 71, 74.
 Robert, 34, 36, 37, 71, 80, 88, 111, 116.
 Robert H., 71.
 Robert L., 51, 58.
 Robert Patrick, 25.
 Robert W., 40.
 Roberta, 58.
 Roderick, 88.
 Roger, 104.
 Rosa, 58.
 Rosaline, 72.
 Rosamond A., 111.
 Rosanna, 114.
 Rosella, 88.
 Roswell, 48, 50.
 Rowena, 5.
 Roxana, 41.
 Roy C., 58, 65, 86.
 Roy E., 118.
 Ru Amy, 89.
 Rufus, 11, 26.
 Russell, 63, 111.
 Ruth, 3, 24, 25, 26, 30, 38, 51, 52, 67, 68, 70, 71, 72, 114.
 Ruth Elvira, 40.
 Ruth Foss, 85.
 Ruth H., 65.
 Sabra, 14.
 Sabra Josephine, 14.
 Sabilla, 69.
 Sabina, 2.
 Sally, 11, 16, 25, 37, 39, 83, 106, 108.
 Sally Ann, 39, 88.
 Samuel, 2, 8, 24, 25, 36, 39, 42, 43, 47, 48, 49, 51, 63, 64, 68, 69, 70, 72, 79, 85, 86, 87, 92.
 Samuel Austin, 85, 86.
 Samuel C., 37.
 Samuel F., 4.
 Samuel Jr., 2.
 Samuel Lysander, 51, 58.
 Samuel N., 86.
 Samuel Walker, 58.
 Sarah, 2, 8, 9, 19, 24, 25, 29, 30, 34, 36, 37, 40, 41, 42, 43, 47, 51, 57, 58, 59, 63, 67, 69, 70, 71, 92.
 Sarah A., 64.
 Sarah Ann, 71, 88.
 Sarah C., 41.
 Sarah E., 51.
 Sarah Hersey, 42.
 Sarah J., 72, 88.
 Sarah Jane, 71.
 Sarah K., 65.
 Sarilla, 68.
 Sary, 68.
 Selleck, 25.
 Senator, 106.
 Sergeant, 118.
 Seth, 40, 41, 60.
 Sham, 88.
 Sherman, 50.
 Sibell, 48.
 Sidney, 49.
 Sidney P., 48, 50.
 Silence, 8.
 Simeon, 45, 72, 111, 114, 115, 116.
 Simpson Elnathan, 40.
 Solomon, 21, 24, 38, 52, 60, 67, 68, 69, 78, 114.
 Son, 49, 89, 114.
 Sophia, 49, 64, 88.
 Sophie, 49.
 Spence, 36.
 Stanley Edward, 38.
 Stephen, 2, 36, 37.
 Stephen C., 37.
 Stephen R., 2.
 Submit, 68.
 Susa, 40.
 Susan, 19, 37, 51, 64, 70, 71, 88, 101, 111.
 Susan L., 65.
 Susan M., 115.
 Susan Mary, 115, 116.
 Susanna, 9, 19, 24, 25, 36, 42, 47, 48, 63, 67, 70, 72, 114.
 Sybil, 25, 48.
 Sylvanus, 47, 48, 49, 51, 56, 58.
 Sylvester, 49, 68, 83.
 T. F., 40, 41.
 T. Towar, 90.
 Tabitha, 24.
 Tamar, 8.
 Tempe, 68.
 Temperance, 83.
 Thaddeus, 19, 24, 25, 33, 40.
 Thaddeus Fletcher, 40.
 Thaddeus R. F., 40, 41.
 Theodore, 24, 44.
 Theophilus, 5, 104, 105, 108.
 Theron M., 37, 46.
 Theron Merrill, 117.
 Thomas, 3, 16, 25, 27, 31, 34, 36, 37, 47, 48, 49, 51, 58, 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 75, 77, 82, 87, 92, 98.
 Thomas A., 94.
 Thomas Coleman, 115.
 Thomas Flemming, 36.
 Thomas Leroy, 91, 117, 119.
 Thomas W., 37.
 Thomasine, 24.
 Timothy, 24, 52, 70, 71, 72.
 Tirzah, 49.
 Trial, 24.
 Towar, 90.
 Ulysses Grant, 88.
 Unis, 24.
 Unity, 36.
 Urania, 25.
 Urban, 3, 99.
 Urban S., 79, 99.
 Ursula, 37.
 Uzal, 52, 69, 70, 71, 78.
 Uziah, 70.
 Uzzel, 70.
 Victoria, 30.
 Waldo F., 113.
 Waldo Holmes, 38.
 Walter, 26, 79.
 Walter C., 98.
 Walter L., 6, 16, 19, 26, 33, 38, 52, 53, 65, 66, 78, 79, 80, 86, 90, 97, 102, 109, 116.
 Warren, 19, 33.
 Wilfred B., 65.
 Willard, 50.
 William, 5, 24, 25, 29, 34, 36, 37, 41, 42, 43, 44, 50, 52, 58, 59, 62, 63, 64, 66, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 74, 83, 88, 89.
 William A., 57, 65.
 William B., 71, 89.
 William F., 15, 42.
 William G., 27.
 William M., 118.
 William Marston, 15.
 William N., 38.
 William Nickerson, 63.
 William P., 49.
 William R., 75, 76.
 William Seeley, 65.
 William Stowt, 25, 116.
 William Wallace, 37.
 Williami, 35.
 Willis C., 38, 53.
 Willis J., 41.
 Winifred, 36, 37.
 Woodrow, 94.
 Wyatt, 72.
 Zealous, 62, 103.
 Zebias Cushman, 49, 64.
 Zenas, 49, 64.
 Zerviah, 99.
 Zilpha, 40, 47.

INDEX OF OTHER NAMES

- Abney, Ellen, 74.
 Abrahams, Aleck, 56.
 Adam, William, 94.
 Adams, Charles Francis, 110.
 Eliakim, 14.
 John, Pres., 90, 97,
 110, 112.
 John Q., Pres., 90, 97,
 110.
 Sabra, 14.
 Agar, Rachel, 8.
 Rebekah, 9.
 Ainsworth, Elijah, 50.
 Salina M., 50.
 Sarah A., 50.
 Albertson, Esther, 69.
 William, 69.
 Albree, John, 23.
 Alden, John, 106.
 Priscilla, 106.
 Allen, James S., 91, 109.
 Laura Ann, 116.
 Mary, 41.
 Mehitable D., 91.
 Nancy, 41.
 Sidney, 91.
 Thomas, 41.
 Allyn, Lois, 49.
 Alton, Esther, 24.
 Anderson, Caroline, 71.
 William, 71.
 Andrew, John A., 17.
 Andrews, Bates & Co., 63.
 Elizabeth, 62.
 Anners, 65.
 Anness, Helen, 57.
 Archer, Cynthia Jane, 88.
 Cyrus, 88.
 Dillon, 71.
 Elizabeth, 88.
 Hulda C., 88.
 Martha, 88.
 Mary Ann, 88.
 Michael, 88.
 Pamelia, 88.
 Phoebe, 71.
 Sally Ann, 88.
 Sylvanus, 88.
 Wesley, 88.
 Armstrong, Aileine Bates, 4.
 Arnold, Mariah, 20.
 Mary, 67.
 Samuel, 67.
 Asshemonton, George, 94.
 John, 94.
 Richard, 94.
 Atkins, Herbert, 51.
 J. William, 2, 51, 56,
 64, 87.
 Llewellyn, 51.
 Lucy, 51.
 Mary, 51.
 Samuel, 51.
 Walter, 51.
 Atkinson, George, 5, 107.
 Nancy, 5, 107, 108.
 Atwater, Abigail, 24.
 Atwell, Chloe, 59.
 Atwood, Emily, 50.
 Frank H., 66.
 Julia, 66.
 Juliette Bates, 80.
 Mary, 50.
 Moses, 50.
 Audlyn, John, 17.
 Augur, Mary Ellen, 63.
 Austin, Cassius, 40.
 Lucy E., 40.
 Avery, Julia Lucretia, 38.
 Bacon, Electa, 62.
 John, 34.
 Mary, 34.
 Baet, 92.
 Baetz, 92.
 Bailey, Abigail, 114.
 Elizabeth, 32, 67.
 Harold, 88.
 Henry, 88.
 John, 32, 67.
 Lucy, 30.
 Martha, 88.
 Raymond, 88.
 Ruth Ann, 30.
 Thomas, 32.
 William, 88.
 Baker, Alice Maria, 59.
 Asa, 41.
 Elizabeth, 41.
 Preserved, 41.
 Ball, Amy, 71.
 Daniel, 71.
 Dorcas, 89.
 Hester, 71.
 James W., 71.
 John, 71.
 Margaret, 71.
 Mary J., 71.
 Sherman, 89.
 Ballou, Mary, 57.
 Banks, General, 73.
 Banning, Orcencia R., 2.
 Barber, Lizzie M., 78.
 Barnes, Dighton, 72.
 Francis, 72.
 Harrison, 72.
 Julia Ann, 72.
 Luther, 72.
 Lydia, 31.
 Margaret, 72.
 Mary, 31.
 Otto, 72.
 Thomas, 31.
 William, 72.
 Barry, 74, 75.
 Barstow, John, Col., 115.
 Bartlett, Alfred H., 38.
 Althea J., 38.
 Bate, Agnes, 93, 94, 103, 119.
 Alice, 94, 95, 103.
 Andrew, 93, 94, 103,
 119, 120.
 Ann, 95.
 Annah, 119.
 Anne, 95, 96, 103, 119,
 120.
 Anthony, 75, 77.
 Catherine, 119.
 Charles Spence, 77.
 Clement, 103, 119, 120.
 Constance, 120.
 Eduardus, 35.
 Edward, 119.
 Elizabeth, 119, 120.
 Ellen, 95, 103.
 Esther, 120.
 Godlef, 94.
 Hannah, 120.
 Henry, 93.
 Isaac, 120.
 James, 93, 94, 95, 103,
 119, 120.
 Jane, 120.
 Joan, 93, 94, 103, 119.
 Joane, 95.
 Joanna, 95.
 John, 93, 94, 95, 103,
 119, 120.
 Joseph, 119.
 Judith, 119, 120.
 Julian, 93, 103.
 Katherine, 93, 96, 103,
 119, 120.
 Ludia, 120.
 Lydia, 120.
 Margaret, 93, 119, 120.
 Margareta, 93, 94.
 Margarete, 93.
 Margery, 94, 103, 119.
 Marione, 93.
 Martha, 120.
 Mary, 119, 120.
 Mildred, 119, 120.
 Patience, 119.
 Phoebe, 120.
 Rachel, 103, 120.
 Richard, 95, 103, 119,
 120.
 Robert, 119, 120.
 Samuel, 95, 103.
 Sarah, 119.
 Sibbill, 95, 103.
 Simone, 93, 103.
 Stephen, 95, 103.
 Susan, 95, 103, 120.
 Sybil, 120.
 Thomas, 77, 93, 94, 95,
 96, 103, 119, 120.
 Thomasine, 120.
 William, 93, 103, 119,
 120.
 Battes, Agnes, 35.
 Eduardus, 35.
 Baxter, Anna Belle, 88.
 Dwight, 88.
 Hannah, 88.
 Juanita, 88.
 Baytes, Edward, 17.
 Beach, Matilda, 2.
 Beck, Eleanor, 51.
 Nellie Gertrude, 62.
 Beckwith, Elizabeth, 32, 114.
 Matthew, 67.
 Nathaniel, 32.

Beal, Abigail, 62.
 George L., 62.
 Hannah, 8, 63.
 John, 63.
 Bean, Elizabeth, 62.
 Becker, John, 25.
 Susanna, 25.
 Beedle, Harriet, 3.
 Bet. Bett, Betties,
 Alicia, 35.
 Anna, 35.
 Cacilla, 35.
 Eduardus, 35.
 Jacobus, 35.
 Johannes, 35.
 Johnes, 35.
 Josephus, 35.
 Lettis, 35.
 Margeria, 35.
 Mattheus, 35.
 Rechardus, 35.
 Thomas, 35.
 Belbie, Ann, 36.
 Belfield, Clara A., 57.
 Belyea, Elva, 15.
 Mansfield A., 15.
 Benham, Japheth, 48.
 Mary, 48.
 Nathan Stoddard, 48.
 Sarah, 48.
 Sophia, 64.
 Stoddard, 64.
 Benjamin, De Witt, 65.
 Mary, 65.
 Mary C., 58, 65.
 Bennett, Clarissa, 43.
 Elizabeth, 42.
 Mary, 120.
 Sarah, 24.
 Bewicke, Margaret, 34.
 Robert, 34.
 Bicknell, Association, 85.
 Hannah, 99.
 Quincy, 101.
 Bierce, Ada M., 63.
 Horace M., 63.
 Mary, 63.
 Bigelow, E. Victor, 98.
 Billings, Rebecca, 59.
 Bisbee, Mary E., 112.
 Olive, 48.
 Bishop, Alexander, 24.
 Mary, 24.
 Blacke, Agnes, 120.
 Blackman, Hannah, 42.
 Blake, Elizabeth S., 51.
 Emma, 51, 65.
 True, 51, 65.
 Blanchard, Charles J., 102.
 John, 19.
 Lois, 19.
 Sally, 11.
 Blish, Nellie, 41.
 Blood, Ellen F., 116.
 Gertrude R., 116.
 Blossom, Mary, 47.
 Bonnell, Alvenia M., 38.
 Boone, Charlotte S., 65.
 William G., 65.
 Booth, Aurilla, 110.
 John Wilkes, 14.
 Bostock, Hugo, 75.
 Boswell, Chloe B., 89.
 Loren W., 89.
 Bowen, Daniel Lewis, 20.
 Ellen Ruth, 20.
 Roxana, 20.
 Bowersock, Abigail, 71.
 Catherine, 71.
 John, 71.
 Mary, 83.
 Nancy, 71.
 Ruth, 71.
 Samuel, 71.
 Sarah, 71.
 Susan, 71.
 Timothy, 71.
 Walter, 71.
 Bowman, Betsey, 41.
 Brackett, Ella M., 40.
 Mary E., 40.
 Bradley, Caroline S., 30.
 Joseph, 24.
 Martha, 24.
 Brainard, Eleazer, 25.
 Jared, 25.
 Mary, 25.
 Sybel, 25.
 Bramhall, Minnie, 88.
 Bray, Anne, 25.
 Thomas Wells, 25.
 Breggys, John, 93.
 Brett, John, 120.
 Katherine, 120.
 Briggs, Phebe, 50.
 Sybil, 48.
 Brill, Elsie, 72.
 Solomon, 72.
 Broadhead, Col., 52, 70.
 Brokye, Thomas, 93.
 Brothers, Mary, 71.
 Rachel, 89.
 Brown, Ann, 43.
 Charles, 11.
 Clarence E., 57.
 Dorothy, 10.
 Edward, 36.
 Elisha, 104.
 Eliza Ann, 11.
 Elizabeth Irene, 57.
 Emily Louise, 43.
 Eunice, 29.
 Huldah, 24.
 James O., 14.
 John C., 43.
 John Stanley, 31.
 Julia M., 14.
 Levinia, 11.
 Lucinda W., 31, 116.
 Mary, 2, 9, 47.
 Mary C., 53.
 Merrail, 104.
 Peter, 2, 47.
 Russell, 24.
 Samuel, 10.
 William Nelson, 3.
 Bryan, Eugene Jackson, 3.
 Kittie, 117.
 Mary Ruth, 3.
 Miles, 89.
 Nellie, 89.
 Bryant, Abner, 65.
 Benjamin, 47.
 Elizabeth, 47.
 Mary, 50, 65.
 Ruth H., 51, 65.
 Bryce, James, 60.
 Burchell, Anne, 3.
 Edward, 3.
 Burgoyne, General, 29, 64.
 Burke, 74, 75, 76.
 Ellen E., 15.
 Burr, Florence P., 90.
 Maria M., 14.
 Burston, Richard, 93.
 Bushnell, Mary, 24.
 William, 24.
 Buss, Fannie Annie, 94.
 Julia, 94.
 Thomas, 94.
 Butler, Elizabeth, 71.
 General, 57.
 Robert, 71.
 Buzzell, Aaron N., 41.
 Emma A., 41.
 John F., 41.
 Martha M., 41.
 Byers, James, 71.
 Margaret, 71.
 Cady, Sophia, 64.
 Sophie, 49.
 Cain, Sarah J., 88.
 Cale, Dot, 89.
 Edgel, 89.
 Eli B., 89.
 Margaret, C. A., 89.
 Canfield, J. W., 63.
 Caneston, Thomas, 93.
 Canning, 56.
 Carpenter, Elliott, 20.
 Lucy Mariah, 20.
 Mariah, 20.
 Prudence, 50.
 Carter, Deborah, 89.
 Hannah, 25.
 Hayes, 89.
 Jemima, 24.
 John, 25.
 Cassidy, 3.
 Challoner, Margaret, 34.
 Thomas, 34.
 Chamberlain, Jcsiah, 9.
 Chambers, Robert, 93.
 Chandler, Lora, 7.
 Phila, 66.
 Chapin, David, 25.
 Martha, 25.
 Chapman, Caroline, 49.
 Daniel, 49.
 Mary, 42.
 Nancy Farrer, 49.
 Charles I, 60.
 Chaytor, Margaret, 34.
 Thomas, 34.
 Cheeney, Ruth, 24.
 Chilson, Martha, 59, 63.
 Christopher, John, 72.
 Susanna, 72.
 Church, C. W., 24, 54.
 Churchill, Mary P., 91.

Clapp, Deborah, 49.
 Clark, Agnes, 63.
 Alanson M., 63.
 Henry C. G., 14.
 Kate M., 63.
 John, 11, 19, 59, 63, 66, 93.
 Martha, 59, 63.
 Mary, 11, 19.
 Molly, 66.
 Phebe, 25.
 Rebecca, 11, 19, 59, 63.
 Clarke, Alice G., 38.
 Clement, 69.
 Mercy, 37, 69.
 Cleveland, Anne, 51.
 Thomas, 51.
 Cloudman, Helen Bates, 27.
 Clough, Richard R., 87.
 Sarah B., 87.
 Clutterbuck, Elizabeth, 34.
 Cobb, Bates & Yerxa, 73, 80.
 C. D., 73.
 David, 42.
 Sarah, 25, 47.
 Sylvanus, 47.
 William, 25, 47.
 Coley, Hannah, 24.
 Collen, Robert, 59.
 Collyn, Elizabeth, 120.
 Comstock, Louis H., 11.
 Lydia, 13.
 Conant, Abigail, 42.
 Hannah, 42.
 Timothy, 42.
 Cone, Elisha, 24, 67.
 Martha, 24, 67.
 Cook, Betsey, 24.
 L. W., 7.
 Lemuel, 24.
 Cooke, Louis A., 79.
 Cool, Alma, 15.
 Joseph, 15.
 Nancy, 15.
 Cooley, Maria, 42.
 Cooper, Mary, 31.
 Cornish, Mehitabel, 47.
 Susanna, 48.
 William, 47.
 Corp, Deliverance, 92.
 John, 92.
 Mary, 92.
 Cosner, 83.
 Cotton, Charity, 48.
 Emaline, 117.
 Lydia, 25.
 Thomas, 25.
 Ward, 48.
 Cowing, Hannah, 62.
 Cowper, Richard, 93.
 Cox, Priscilla, 47.
 Craft, Anna, 51.
 Crane, Eleanor, 51.
 Joseph, 51.
 Lucina, 51.
 Craver, Sarah B., 65.
 Crawford, Elizabeth, 88.
 Creel, Blanche, 15.
 George, 15.
 Crocker, Alice Morgan, 3, 6, 42.
 Ann, 25.
 Cromwell, 37.
 Crosby, Celia, 24.
 Elijah, 24.
 Hannah, 24.
 Pierson, 24.
 Crosier, Mary Frances, 65.
 Cross, Captain, 52, 70.
 Cullen, Elizabeth, 59.
 Curd, John C., 51, 65.
 Julia H., 51.
 Curtis, Betsey, 40.
 Elizabeth, 88.
 Irene, 51.
 Truman, 40.
 Cushing, Mary E., 65.
 Zeby, 115.
 Cushman, Content, 49, 64.
 Holmes, 49.
 Mary, 47, 49.
 Mercy, 11, 19.
 William P., 47.
 Dagger, John, 68.
 Dallett, Mary, 120.
 William, 120.
 Damon, Melissa, 94.
 Danford, Abraham, 70.
 Ambrose, 70, 83.
 Anne, 70.
 Bethel, 70.
 Eli, 70.
 Elizabeth, 70, 83.
 Henry, 70.
 Isaiah, 70.
 Louanna, 70.
 Lovina, 70.
 Martha, 70.
 Rolland, 70.
 Timothy, 70.
 Danforth, Caroline L., 15.
 Daniels, Elizabeth, 41.
 Darling, Grace, 51.
 Kittie, 65.
 Davidson, Elizabeth, 71.
 George Robertson, 15.
 Jane, 71.
 Nancy, 15.
 Rosella, 88.
 W. R., 88.
 Davis, Lydia Eaton, 11.
 Deacon, Edward, 15.
 Dean, Calista A., 2.
 Deane, Alice, 36.
 De Voe, Daniel I., 102.
 Lillian A., 102.
 Dickerman, Hannah P., 57.
 Jerre, 57.
 Jerre E., 57.
 Maria, 57.
 Dickey, Adelia, 117.
 Dickinson, Elvira C., 51.
 John T., 51.
 Julia F., 51, 65.
 Lucina, 58.
 Dietrich, Ann, 43.
 Dilley, Anne, 70.
 William, 70.
 Dixon, Zilpha, 40.
 Doan, Sarah, 70.
 Dodge, Mr., 8.
 Dolliver, Fannie May, 118.
 Frank, 118.
 Dornan, W. W., 7.
 Douds, Margaret S., 57.
 Doughty, 57.
 Drinkwater, Susan, 37.
 Brothers, Belinda, 89.
 Dube, John, 107.
 Dungan, Rhoda, 71.
 Dunning, Betsey, 40.
 Durfee, Irene, 43.
 Lemuel, 43.
 Prudence, 43.
 Dwelley, Jedediah, 15.
 Dyer, Betty, 9.
 Christopher, 9.
 J. Milton, 57.
 William, 8.
 Eager, Abigail, 42.
 Rebecca, 42.
 Richard, 42.
 Easley, Hannah, 36.
 Robert, 36.
 Eastman, Calvin, 41.
 Clarissa, 41.
 Harriet, 41.
 Edryk, Alice, 94.
 Edward IV, 34.
 Elder, Grace, 118.
 Eldridge, Lovina, 15.
 Elizabeth, Queen, 34.
 Elliott, Chloe, 24.
 Thomas, 24.
 Ellis, Abigail B., 107.
 Ella F., 4.
 Mary W., 5, 98, 102, 104.
 Sarah, 69.
 Simeon, 69.
 Ellison, Anne, 34.
 Henry, 34.
 Nathaniel, 34.
 Sarah, 34.
 Emerson, Ella, 92.
 Julian, 92.
 Endicott, Eliza, 98.
 England, Agnes A., 57.
 Enoch, Henry, 52.
 Enoch, Henry, 70.
 Errington, Dorothy, 34.
 Mark, 34.
 Essex, Elizabeth, 120.
 Gregory, 120.
 Estep, Sarah, 65.
 Failing, Adam L., 31.
 Lillian Adria, 23, 28, 31, 102.
 Mary, 31.
 Rachel S., 6, 23, 27, 28, 31, 46, 52, 79, 80, 83, 102, 111.
 Reuben, 31.
 Fairbanks, Caroline, 58.
 John B., 58.
 Nellie Irene, 58.
 Nettie Irene, 58.
 Wilson Lincoln, 58.

Farwell, Mary, 34, 56.
 Fassett, P. H., 112.
 Ferris, Mary, 24.
 Finn, Arthur, 15, 23, 27, 35,
 44, 53, 93, 95, 98, 109.
 Fish, Charles H., 39.
 Elizabeth, 39, 53.
 Ernest E., 39.
 Francis H., 39.
 Fisher, Mr., 100.
 Samuel, 35.
 Fiske, John, 34.
 Fitz-Parnell, Robert, 74.
 Flemming, Charles, 36.
 John, 36.
 Susanna, 36.
 Fletcher, John Bates, 34.
 Lydia, 34.
 Paule, 34.
 Robert, 34.
 Samuel, 34.
 William, 34.
 Fogle, Ru Amy, 89.
 Follansbee, Grace W., 87.
 Minot French, 87.
 Ford, Andrew, 8.
 Charles, 32.
 Fidelia, 32.
 Hosea, 32.
 Jemima, 32.
 Fordys, Richard, 93.
 Foss, James W., 85.
 Julia A., 85.
 Ruth, 85.
 Foster, Hopestill, 96.
 Mary, 96.
 Mary W., 3.
 Fowler, Content, 49.
 Leander, 49.
 Fox, Betsey, 50, 64.
 Hannah, 50, 51.
 Jacob, 50, 51.
 Mary Ann, 51.
 Simeon M., 32.
 Frame, Abigail, 69.
 Joshua, 69.
 Frary, Mary Helen, 116.
 Freeman, Frank E., 4, 7.
 French, Allan D., 58.
 Alice Lydia, 58.
 Clarence F., 56.
 Mary E., 58.
 Fuller, Chloe, 11; 19.
 Mercy, 11, 19.
 Noah, 11, 19.
 Fulwider, Harriet, 116.
 Gaebler, Laura E., 59.
 Gaines, Sarah, 8, 29.
 Gale, Lydia, 25.
 Gardner, Patience, 19.
 Sarah, 8.
 Gerard, Elizabeth, 32, 67.
 Robert, 67.
 Gerves, Margaret, 120.
 Gibbs, 37.
 Phoebe, 48.
 Gibson, Charlotte, 58.
 Christopher, 96.
 Margaret, 96.
 Giddings, Abiah, 48.
 Gilman, Lois, 62.
 Gilpin, Elizabeth, 21.
 Francis H., 21.
 Glines, Arthur A., 79.
 Glover, Alice, 42.
 Richard, 93.
 Gloyd, Hannah, 8.
 Rachel, 8.
 Godwin, Earl, 92.
 Gordon, George A., 13.
 George L., 66.
 Juliette B. A., 66, 80.
 Gorum, Daniel, 25.
 Jane, 25.
 Graham, Florence, 83.
 William, 83.
 Granger, Alice, 38.
 Graves, Joseph, 67.
 Sarah, 67.
 Gray, Mary, 24.
 Greenwood, Anne, 37.
 John, 37.
 Gregory, John, 94.
 Griswold, Abigail, 25.
 Jedediah, 25.
 Mary, 25.
 Moses, 25.
 Patience, 25.
 Walter, 25.
 Grout, Lewis, 5, 106, 107.
 Lydia, 5, 106, 107.
 Groves, John F., 72.
 Louanna, 72.
 Gurney, Ann., 9.
 Clara N., 7, 10.
 Lelia R., 7.
 Seth, 9.
 Hackett, Ella, 40, 41.
 Ellen, 40.
 Elvira A., 40, 41.
 Helen J., 41.
 James, 41.
 Haite, Ann, 36.
 Hale, Lucy, 24.
 Hall, Florence E., 11.
 Rufus, 25.
 Sally, 25.
 William Penn, 11.
 Hambleton, Florence E., 11.
 Hamilton, Rena T., 38.
 Hamlen, Benjamin, 11.
 Mary, 11.
 Hamond, Laurence, 93.
 Hancock, John, 112.
 Mr., 55.
 Hanson, Laurence, 93.
 Hardin, Margaret, 62.
 Harding, Mary, 43.
 Harker, Anthony, 17.
 Harper, Lettie M., 78, 80.
 Harrington, J. D., 6.
 Harris, John, 24.
 Nabby, 24.
 Hartley, Mary, 69.
 Harvard, John, 27.
 Harvey, Elizabeth, 24.
 Josiah, 24.
 Hathaway, Prudence, 43.
 Hawes, Maria, 63.
 Hayden, Anna, 29.
 Desire, 8, 29.
 Joseph, 114.
 Mary, 114.
 William, 29.
 Hayes, President, 107.
 Mrs., 107.
 Hayward, Eleazer, 63.
 Sarah, 59, 63.
 Hazelton, Fanny, 40.
 John, 40.
 Heddleson, Jane, 71.
 Hedworth, Anne, 34.
 John, 34.
 Henry, Leona C., 116.
 Raymond, 116.
 Herrick, Frances, 15.
 Hersey, William, 8.
 Hersom, Elizabeth, 92.
 Isaac, 92.
 Martha, 92.
 Olive A., 92.
 Samuel, 92.
 Hibbard, Albert B., 85.
 Cora A., 85.
 Lucy A., 85.
 Hicks, John, 64.
 Higgins, Eunice, 24, 68.
 Higley, Amelia, 42.
 Hill, Dama, 11.
 Hilliard, Esther, 62.
 Hannah, 24.
 Hester, 62.
 William, 62.
 Hilton, John, 71.
 Mary, 71.
 Hinchman, John, 37.
 Hix, Winifred, 36, 37.
 Hobart, Daniel, 41.
 Elizabeth, 41.
 Holbrook & Porter,
 86.
 Sarah, 40, 59.
 Hockaday, Susanna, 36.
 Hodge, Eduardus, 35.
 Lettis, 35.
 Hodges, Lillie, 40.
 Hodson, John, 110.
 Margaret, 110.
 Hogue, Nancy, 71.
 Reuben, 71.
 Holbrook, Hobart & Porter,
 86.
 Hollingsworth, Eliza, 58.
 Holman, Lydia, 25.
 Thomas, 25.
 Howard, Lucy A., 85.
 Howchen, Margeria, 35.
 Thomas, 35.
 Howe, Jacob, 24.
 Laura, 51.
 Mary, 79.
 Newton P., 51.
 Sarah, 24, 31.
 Howling, Elizabeth, 120.
 Robert, 120.
 Hubbard, Auranah, 24.
 C. Nelson, 51.
 Rebeckah, 24.
 Sarah E., 51.

Hubbell, Annice, 110.
 Nathan, 24.
 Sarah, 24.
 Hughes, Sarah Ann, 71.
 Humphrey, Betty, 19.
 Hannah, 19.
 James, 19.
 Martin A., 15.
 Mary V., 15.
 Hunt, Rachel, 29.
 Hutchins, Susan C., 51.
 Hutchinson, Mrs., 17.
 Mary W. F., 3.
 Ide, Patience, 11.
 Inches, Natica Y., 21.
 Inhelder, 89.
 Ireland, Martha, 71.
 Richard, 71.
 Isham, George, 95.
 Susan, 95.
 Jackson, Joanna, 47.
 John, 47.
 President, 115.
 James, Elizabeth, 43.
 Jarrett, Elizabeth, 32.
 Jefferson, Thomas, 110.
 Jenkins, Abbie, 86.
 George O., 7, 86.
 Luther, 19.
 Priscilla B., 19.
 Jewell, Elizabeth H., 50.
 Samuel, 50.
 Johnes, Timothy, 70.
 Johns, Amellia Ann, 70.
 Kinsey, 70.
 Louisa, 70.
 Johnson, Betsey, 37, 108.
 Catharine, 71.
 Daniel, 59.
 Esther, 59.
 George, 108.
 Jane, 71.
 John, 71.
 Lucy, 71.
 Rebecca, 59.
 Jones, Benjamin Franklin, 58.
 Ephraim, 24.
 Hannah, 24.
 John, 24.
 Liza Sarah, 58.
 Mary, 36.
 Sabella, 69.
 Susannah, 24.
 Jordan, Charles, 36.
 Hannah, 26.
 Robert, 36.
 Samuel, 36.
 Sarah, 36.
 Josselyn, Joseph, 8.
 Mary, 8, 29.
 Joy, Abigail, 62.
 Elizabeth, 62.
 Joseph, 62.
 Kaiser, Wilhelm, 86.
 Kane, 57.
 Kayse, Matthew, 94.
 Keith, Betsey, 19.
 Lydia, 19.
 Thomas, 19.
 Kelley, George, 63.
 Keziah, 63.
 Rhoda, 63.
 Kempe, John, 93.
 Kennedy, Jane, 83.
 Kent, Abraham, 70.
 Israel, 70.
 Josiah, 70.
 Louanna, 70.
 Timothy, 70.
 William, 70.
 Kimball, Lucy, 57.
 Kimberly, Polly, 25.
 King, Abigail, 66.
 Alma, 15.
 Charles, 15.
 Elizabeth, 92.
 Isaac, 92.
 Mahala, 71.
 Sarah, 24.
 Kings, Charles I, 60.
 Edward IV, 34.
 Harold, 92.
 James, 92.
 Kaiser Wilhelm, 86.
 William, 92.
 Kirtland, Sarah, 32.
 Kittrell, Mary H., 85.
 Knapp, Ebenezer, 51.
 Irene, 51.
 Sarah, 51.
 Thomasine, 24.
 Knickerbocker, William B., 38.
 Knight, Elijah, 48.
 Jane, 48.
 Ladd, Julia H., 41.
 Lafayette, 17.
 Lamb, 69.
 Larkin, John, 27.
 Lattimer, Maria Sage, 62.
 Laud, Archbishop, 60.
 Lawrence, Elizabeth, 96.
 Mary, 24.
 Thomas, 96.
 Lawson, John, 37.
 Martha, 37.
 Lee, Cornelia Frances, 62.
 Cyrus, 41.
 Electa, 62.
 Elizabeth, 32.
 Enos, 24.
 Joanna, 32.
 John, 32.
 Lucy, 48.
 Miss, 3.
 Roxana, 41.
 Ruth, 24.
 Mary Farrand, 41.
 Samuel W., 62.
 Sarah, 32.
 Thomas, 32.
 Leveritt, Thomas, 17, 34.
 Lewis, Dorothy, 42.
 Roxana, 20.
 Ruth, 38, 68.
 Sarah, 62.
 Zebulon, 68.
 Lincicome, Christina, 88.
 Rhoda, 71.
 Lincoln, Abigail, 5, 105.
 Abraham, 5, 105.
 Abraham, President, 14, 19, 60, 66.
 Elisha, 62.
 Esther E., 39, 53, 59.
 Eva L., 4.
 Francis, 59.
 George C., 39, 59.
 Grace, 62, 104.
 Henry T., 23, 39, 59, 98.
 Mary, 49, 60.
 Priscilla Bates, 39, 59.
 Rebecca, 11, 19, 59, 63, 66.
 Samuel, 60, 66.
 Sarah, 5, 30, 59, 62, 105.
 Walter F., 39, 59.
 William, 39, 59.
 William O., 17.
 Lindsay, 3.
 Lippincott, Abigail, 69.
 Samuel, 69.
 Litchfield, Chloe, 11.
 Comins, 11.
 James, 108.
 Libya Merritt, 11.
 Phoebe, 11.
 Rebecca, 108.
 Sally, 11.
 Wilfred, Jacob, 4, 6, 11, 20.
 Littlefield, Abigail M., 38.
 Julia A., 85.
 Locke, Elizabeth, 62.
 Long, Lettice, 72.
 Lord, Elizabeth, 24.
 Mary, 110.
 Samuel, 24.
 Lothrop, Captain, 114.
 Loud, Adaline, 19.
 Betsey Olive, 19.
 Oliver, 19.
 Lowe, Hannah, 71.
 Lovell, 100.
 Zerviah, 99.
 Lucas, James, 93.
 Lyford, John, 114.
 Ruth, 114.
 Sarah, 114.
 Lyon, Mary, 106.
 Mackall, James, 24.
 Unis, 24.
 Mackley, Edward A., 89.
 Harriett I., 89.
 Magilton, Margaret, 89.
 Makemete, William, 93.
 Makettys, William, 93.
 Mansfield, Emily, 13.
 Marion E., 40.
 Samuel R., 40.
 Maplidsen, Katherine, 95.
 Peter, 95.
 Marian, Anna, 35.
 Eliab, 35.
 Marione, Hannah, 24.
 Markham, Elizabeth, 67, 114.
 Marlett, Jane, 37.

Marshall, John, 63.
 Rachel, 63.
 Martin, Allen, 41.
 Henry, 41.
 Kizzie, 41.
 Lois N., 41.
 Mary, 120.
 Patience, 24.
 Mary, Queen, 34.
 Master, Edward, 96.
 Katherine, 96.
 Matheny, Cyrus, 88.
 Lydia, 88.
 Matlock, 69.
 Matthews, F. Schuyler, 75, 82.
 Mary Ann, 59.
 Maxham, Esther S., 49.
 G. C., 49.
 Maze, John, 44.
 Patsy, 44.
 McBride, John, 71.
 Sarah, 71.
 McCann, Hannah, 71.
 Jane, 71.
 McCarty, Cynthia, 117.
 McDougal, Adelaide, 63.
 McFarlin, Susanna, 25, 48.
 McHenry, Emma J., 89.
 John W., 89.
 McKenzie, Edith, 41.
 Ezra J., 41.
 Fayette Filmore, 41.
 McNutt, Rebecca, 72.
 Samuel, 72.
 McPherson, Margaret Ann., 88.
 Wesley, 88.
 McWilliams, Martha, 72.
 Mead, Ann, 36.
 Nicholas, 36.
 William, 36.
 Mehuren, Clarissa, 3.
 Meighan, Mary A., 72.
 Sarah J., 72.
 Melville, 3.
 Mendell, Mercy, 47.
 Merritt, Douglas, 96.
 Merrow, Mary, 63.
 Metzdorf, Charles, 63.
 Miles, Fidelia, 40.
 John F., 40.
 Mark B., 40.
 Miller, Amanda, 58, 65.
 Christian, 65.
 James, 88.
 John, 27.
 Maria, 42.
 Ruth T., 3.
 Sarah, 65.
 Susan, 88.
 Mitchell, John, 93.
 Mitford, Jane, 34.
 Moore, Abigail, 71.
 Abraham, 71.
 Alice Emily, 57.
 Amanda, 71.
 Anna, 70.
 Apollos, 57.
 Barna, 71.
 Bethel, 72.
 Daisy, 72.
 Dighton, 70.
 Effie Delina, 57.
 Ella, 89.
 Emma, 72.
 Ernest Theodore, 89.
 Frederick, 72.
 Hannah, 88.
 Harriet, 72.
 Hattie, 72.
 Hiram, 89.
 James, 89.
 John, 70.
 Katharine, 71.
 Lafayette, 71.
 Lavina, 72.
 Lewis, 72.
 Margaret, 72.
 Martha, 71.
 Mary J., 89.
 Matilda, 89.
 Moses, 72.
 Nancy, 71.
 Ruth, 52, 70, 71.
 Salvana, 71.
 Samuel, 70.
 Sophia, 88.
 Susanna, 11, 19.
 Thomas, 88.
 Thomas G., 88.
 William, 72.
 Moran, Jane, 71.
 Robert, 71.
 Morehouse, Anna, 24.
 Samuel, 24.
 Morrison, Charles, 71.
 Daniel, 71.
 Elisha, 71.
 George A., 90, 92.
 Hannah, 71.
 James, 71.
 Joseph, 71.
 Margaret, 71.
 Martha J., 71.
 Phoebe, 71.
 Robert, 71.
 Morton, Julia P., 78.
 Moss, Ionia Leota, 89.
 Otis, 89.
 Mott, Elizabeth, 25.
 Jacob, 25.
 Moulton, Charlotte, 58.
 Charlotte E., 58.
 Chase Cawley, 58.
 Moyle, Sir Walter, 93.
 Muncie, Katherine, 70.
 Munn, Ann, 88.
 Murphy, 88.
 Musser, Barton, 71.
 Cynthia, 71.
 Nash, Abigail, 42.
 Cyrus, 8.
 David, 29.
 James, 8.
 Louisa, 29.
 Newcomb, Rachel, 114.
 Newham, Albert E., 94.
 Alice E., 94.
 Julia B., 94.
 Newton, Sir Isaac, 81.
 Newlands, Margaret, 120.
 Nichols, Abigail, 62.
 Daniel, 62.
 Eunice, 2, 43.
 Nickerson, Anna Pamela, 64.
 Nillowes, Caclia, 35.
 Johns, 35.
 Noll, Charles, 37.
 Elizabeth, 37.
 Norton, Edward E., 56.
 Elizabeth, 42.
 Hannah, 42.
 Mary, 24.
 Samuel, 24.
 William, 42.
 Notman Photograph Co., 6, 21, 111.
 Noyes, Huldah, 9.
 Oakes, Theodosia, 19.
 Ogle, Elizabeth, 34.
 Oldam, Ann, 26.
 Oppenshaw, Martha, 57.
 Orcutt Association, 85.
 Orme, John A., 51.
 Olivia J., 51.
 Osborne, Eben, 114.
 Osier, Jane B., 111.
 Ousterhout, Nelly, 24.
 Oxford, Emma, 58.
 Mabel Emma, 58.
 Samuel, 58.
 Packard, James H., 43.
 Margaret E., 43, 53.
 Paddock, Charity, 48.
 Hannah, 48, 49.
 Mary, 49.
 Thomas, 48.
 Page, Walter Hines, 83.
 Parker, Clara E., 40.
 John, 93.
 Lucy R., 40, 41.
 Lyman B., 40.
 Penelope, 38.
 Parsons, Agnes, 36.
 Carrie, 48.
 Frank, 48.
 Lucy, 48.
 Otis, 48.
 Mary, 48.
 Samuel, 49.
 Solomon, 49.
 Parnell, Robert Fitz, 74.
 Patten, 3.
 Patterson, Hannah W., 72.
 Iva W., 72.
 Martha, 72.
 Mary, 72.
 Peter T., 72.
 Pearson, Harriet A., 86.
 Peck, Janet H., 41.
 Levi, 41.
 Polly, 31.
 Rebecca I., 41.
 Peirsey, Abraham, 36.
 Pelley, Polly, 36.
 Pelton, Rachel, 25.
 Samuel, 25.
 Perry, James DeWolf, 13.
 Petengill, Sarah, 8.

Peterboro, Clarissa, 41.
 Peterson, Asaph Torrey, 10.
 Benjamin F., 7.
 Phelps, Anna, 71.
 Caroline J., 71.
 Ida, 71.
 Jacob, 71.
 John, 71.
 Mary F., 71.
 Minnie, 71.
 Phoebe, 71.
 Uravilla, 71.
 Philbrick, Annette E., 51.
 Phillips, Alice, 19.
 John, 44.
 Pickett, John, 24.
 Mary, 24.
 Pierce, Old., 99.
 Pike, Robert, 26.
 Pine, Almira, 39.
 Plummer, Anna L., 90.
 Florena, 90.
 Poor, Anna, 62.
 Pope, C. H., 23.
 Porter, Dolly A., 40.
 Holbrook, Hobart &
 86.
 Homer, 40.
 Jacob, 9.
 Victoria E., 30.
 Pound, Fannie, 15.
 Powell, Catherine, 70.
 Powers, Hannah, 42.
 Pratt, Agnes, 94.
 Almeria, 73.
 Betty, 19.
 Lois, 19.
 Ruth, 25.
 Preston, Antoinette R., 90.
 Prouty, Isaac, 6.
 Susan Maria, 115.
 Province, Benjamin, 71.
 Catherine, 71.
 Jacob, 71.
 Leander, 71.
 Purrington, Hezekiah, 47.
 John, 47.
 Joshua, 47.
 Mary, 47.
 Mercy, 47.
 Samuel, 47.
 Putnam, Grace S., 79.
 Pye, Eleanor, 34.
 Pynchon, Harriett, 62.
 Quarles, Joana, 32.
 Queens, Elizabeth, 34, 92.
 Mary, 34.
 Quincy, Josiah, 110.
 Ramong, Philena, 24.
 Samuel, 24.
 Randall, Jemima, 29.
 Sarah, 8.
 Ratcliffe, Mary, 36.
 Ray, James, 67.
 Martha, 67.
 Rea, Grace, 118.
 Redfield, Trial, 24.
 Reed, Adaline, 19.
 Antoinette, 90.
 Charles, 56.
 Charles F., 23.
 David, 42.
 Elijah, 24.
 Esther, 24.
 Hannah, 42.
 Helen, 73.
 Henry D., 9, 42.
 Horace, 73.
 Iurana H., 73.
 John, 89.
 Maria F., 65.
 Nancy, 89.
 Susanna, 9.
 Tabitha, 24.
 William, 8.
 Reeve, Abraham, 70.
 Bathia, 70.
 Daniel, 70.
 David, 70.
 David Hallock, 70.
 Martha, 69.
 Revere, Paul, 27.
 Reynolds, Elizabeth C., 40.
 Rhodes, Albert, 14.
 Chloe, 11.
 Ezekiel, 11.
 Sally, 11.
 Julia M., 14.
 Ricker, Lydia, 92.
 P. L., 92.
 Sarah, 58.
 Sarah B., 92.
 Richards, Alice, 91.
 Elizabeth, 19.
 Helen, 79.
 Jacob, 19.
 Silence, 8.
 Susanna Lincoln,
 19.
 Richardson, Edith Newell, 64.
 Riddle, Harriet, 71.
 Riggs, Abigail, 50.
 Agnes E., 50.
 Alfred, 50.
 Herman C., 50.
 Robinson, Belle, 88.
 Comfort, 11, 19.
 Lydia, 19.
 Silas, 11, 19.
 Susanna, 11, 19.
 Robyn, Thomas, 93.
 Roge, Mme. Adolphe, 23, 46,
 79, 98, 110.
 Rogers, David, 52, 70.
 Rose, 69.
 Ross, John, 119.
 Rossiter, Elsie, 72.
 John, 72.
 Ollie, 72.
 Rowe, Charlotte, 58.
 Clara B., 87.
 Edward, 87.
 Emma L., 87.
 Mary, 116.
 Marry Ann, 87.
 Mary Bates, 87.
 Joseph O. F., 87.
 Rucker, Bethel, 70.
 Elizabeth, 70.
 Emma, 70.
 Ephraim, 70.
 John, 70.
 Julius, 70.
 Katherine, 70.
 Lamden, 70.
 Louisa, 70.
 Peter, 70.
 Phoebe, 70.
 Ruth, 70.
 Sinclair, 70.
 Susan, 70.
 Timothy, 70.
 Wyatt, 70.
 Ruple, Anna C., 111.
 Russ, James, 110.
 Margaret P., 110.
 Olive, 51.
 Russell, Ella F., 4.
 Jerusha, 58.
 Lyman, 7.
 Ryder, Blanche W., 91.
 Frederick T., 91.
 Sabin, Mary, 64, 65.
 Salina M., 50.
 Saunders, Nathaniel, 37.
 Sawyer, Frances A., 41.
 Frederick P., 41.
 Israel, 64.
 Marion F., 41.
 Susan Hunnewell, 64.
 Thaddeus, 41.
 Saxbie, Em., 35.
 Schofield, Epenetus, 24.
 Jonathan, 25.
 Lidia, 25.
 Susannah, 24.
 Scidmore, Joseph, 25.
 Polly, 25.
 Scott, Aaron, 72.
 Anna, 72.
 Clara, 72.
 Craig, 72.
 Daisy, 72.
 Elsie, 72.
 General, 119.
 Hannibal, 72.
 Harry, 72.
 Ida, 72.
 Lillian, 72.
 Mancel, 72.
 Margaret, 70, 83.
 Martha, 72.
 Mary, 72.
 Nan, 72.
 Ruth, 72.
 Timothy, 83.
 Scoville, Josiah, 25.
 Rhoda, 25, 68.
 Scribner, Melissa R., 82.
 Sears, 88.
 Seley, Marthy, 24.
 Selleck, David, 24.
 Elizabeth, 24.
 Ezra, 24.
 Lottie, 25.
 Sarah, 24.
 Stephen, 25.
 Seviars, Jane, 72.
 Shafer, Ella, 89.
 Wesley, 89.

Shailer, William H., 107.
 Shattuck, Polly, 25.
 Shaw, Alice, 19.
 Elizabeth, 19.
 Deborah, 19.
 John, 8, 19.
 Lattimer R., 63.
 Olive, 3.
 Maria, 63.
 Nicholas, 19.
 Margaret K., 63.
 William, 47.
 Sherwood, A. C., 57, 58.
 Elizabeth Irene, 57.
 Ellen, 58.
 Shields, Jane, 83.
 Shipley, Hester, 88.
 Short, Louisa, 40.
 Shurtleff, Caroline, 49.
 Siegfried, Lilly May, 89.
 W. A., 89.
 Singleton, Anna, 43.
 Charles, 43.
 Elizabeth, 43.
 Skidmore, John, 42.
 Sluso, Mary, 24.
 Thomas, 24.
 Smith, Althea, 49.
 Asa, 49.
 Betty, 2.
 Daniel, 47.
 Elizabeth, 32.
 Ellen Maria, 113.
 Esther S., 49.
 Gamaliel, 31.
 Hannah, 47, 50, 51.
 Helen, 58.
 Isaiah, 49.
 Israel, 25, 47.
 Jacob, 49.
 Joanna, 32.
 Lebbeus, 9.
 Lucia, 64.
 Mary, 24, 25, 31, 47, 49.
 Mary Ann, 58.
 Polly, 9.
 Richard, 32.
 Romulus, 58.
 Sophia, 49.
 Snode, Martin, 72.
 Rosaline, 72.
 Snow, Mary, 64.
 Soley, Sarah, 57, 65.
 Soule, Eugenia A., 7.
 Southmayd, Hannah, 43.
 Southworth, Levi, 24.
 Polly, 24.
 Sparks, Edith, 41.
 Spear, Abraham, 43.
 Clarissa, 43.
 Irene, 43.
 Nancy, 89.
 Spellman, Abbie Bates, 37.
 Sarah, 43.
 Spencer, Hannah, 42.
 Spicer, Esther, 69.
 Lucy, 69.
 Mary, 69.
 Samuel, 69.
 Sprout, Ebenezer, 87.
 Squier, Daniel, 24.
 Lucy, 24.
 Squire, Hannah, 24.
 St. John, Esther, 24.
 Stack, Catharine, 66.
 James, 66.
 Margaret, 66.
 Thomas, 66.
 Stainer, Mrs. H. D., 73.
 Standish, Bertha, 21.
 Rollo, 21.
 Starks, Marion E., 23.
 Stead, George Bayliss, 20.
 Lydia, 20.
 Maria Elizabeth, 20.
 Steele, 3.
 Alfred E., 89.
 Emma J., 89.
 Stephens, Adeline, 72.
 Daniel, 88.
 Elmer, 72.
 Hannah, 88.
 James, 116.
 John, 72.
 Joseph, 72.
 Martha, 72.
 Nancy, 72.
 Nathan J., 72.
 Nellie, 72.
 Samuel, 72.
 Sarah, 72.
 Susanna, 72.
 Timothy, 72.
 Stetson, Anna, 29.
 Stevens, Julia Amelia, 40, 41.
 Julia H., 41.
 Rial, 40, 41.
 Steward, Rosaline, 72.
 Samuel, 72.
 Stewart, George, 56.
 Stimpson, Maria, 42.
 Stockbridge, Dama, 11.
 John, 11.
 Stocking, Elijah, 24.
 Hannah, 24, 68, 83.
 Stoddard, Sarah, 48.
 Susan Caroline, 19.
 Theodosia, 19.
 William H., 19.
 Stodder, Hannah, 100.
 Stone, Charles, 51.
 Julia, 51.
 Story, Abiah, 48.
 Asa, 48.
 Mary, 48.
 Stotts, Abigail, 70.
 Anna, 70.
 Jacob, 70.
 John, 70.
 Julius, 70.
 Timothy, 70.
 Stowell, Elizabeth Irene, 57.
 Hannah, 42.
 Henry C., 57.
 Irene K., 57.
 Strowbridge, Mary, 67.
 Strong, Ellen, 58.
 Studley, Blanche A., 66.
 Harry B., 66.
 Sturges, Sarah, 24.
 Thaddeus, 24.
 Sullivan, Anna B., 118.
 John L., 118.
 Summers, 3.
 Swan, James, 94.
 Mary, 102.
 Sweet, Betsey, 40, 41.
 Sweting, John, 93.
 Swett, Lyman R., 4, 98.
 Symmes, Lydia, 8.
 Taft, Jane Marlett, 37, 53.
 Tarleton, Barbara, 83.
 Harvey, 83.
 Tattersall, Elizabeth Irene, 57.
 James H., 57.
 Taylor, Pearl, 66.
 Tenney, Mary, 50.
 Thacher, Thomas, 27.
 Thackara, Abigail, 69.
 Thomas, 69.
 Thayer, Urania, 25.
 Thesler, 88.
 Thomas, Eunice, 47.
 Hannah, 48.
 Thompson, Annie E., 40.
 Hepsa M., 40.
 Jennie, 40.
 Thurston, Mr., 8.
 Tilton, Esther, 69.
 Tinkham, Eunice, 2, 25, 47.
 Joanna, 2, 47, 64.
 Joseph, 2, 25.
 Mercy, 47.
 Peter, 47, 87.
 Tirrell, William, 8.
 Tobey, Sarah A., 65.
 Tomlinson, Rebecca, 69.
 Tompkins, Rena, 38.
 Tookey, Joane, 96.
 Mary, 120.
 Robert, 120.
 Torrey, Caroline, 15.
 Charles F., 15.
 Tower, Ibrook, 62.
 Isaac, 106.
 Margaret, 62.
 Martha, 65.
 Mary Jane, 5.
 Patience, 19.
 Peter, 19.
 Rachel, 62, 106.
 Sally, 108.
 Sarah, 19.
 Stoddard, 106, 108.
 Tupper, William, 87.
 Twiggs, Mary A., 37.
 Tye, Sally, 37.
 Solomon, 37.
 Tyler, Abigail, 50.
 Chloe, 11.
 Moses, 11.
 Patience, 11.
 W. B., Mrs., 73.
 Vandecar, Lucy, 30.
 Vaughn, Rosaletta A., 4.
 Ventrees, Mary, 24.
 Vernon, Ambrose W., 73.
 Vinol, Mary, 114.

Vining, Harriet N., 19.
 Noah, 19.
 Vinso, Alicia, 35.
 Vorheis, John, 70.
 Polly, 70.
 Wade, Colonel, 87.
 R. S. Mrs., 112.
 Wall, James, 69.
 John, 37.
 Martha, 69.
 Ursula, 37.
 Waller, Robert, 34.
 Walley, Isaac C. B., 86.
 Wallis, Ellen, 95.
 John, 95.
 Walker, Jack, 119.
 Jerusha, 58.
 Marion Elizabeth, 58.
 Morrill J., 58.
 Walters, Dorcas, 89.
 Jonathan, 89.
 Ward, Hannah, 63.
 John, 63.
 Mary, 63.
 Mildred, 120.
 Wanstall, William, 93.
 Waring, Anna, 25.
 Hannah, 25.
 Jacob, 25.
 Jesse, 25.
 Joseph, 25.
 Sarah, 25.
 Warner, Anna Maria, 59.
 Carrie Eugenia, 40,
 41.
 Hattie, 41.
 John K., 41.
 Washburn, Amos, 87.
 Washington, George, 3, 55, 63.
 Waston, John, 94.
 Waterbury, Elizabeth, 25.
 Epinetus, 25.
 Hannah, 25.
 Samuel, 25.
 Weed, Eunice, 25.
 Isaac, 25.
 Weekly, Caroline, 88.
 Dorcas, 89.
 Elisha, 88.
 Jane, 88.
 Levi, 88, 89.
 Wells, Hannah, 68.
 Laura, 88.
 Lucinda, 68.
 Westbie, Agnes, 35.
 Westcott, Bertha, 88.
 Wharff, Medora Bates, 38, 98,
 114, 118.
 Wharton, N. B., Col., 70.
 Nathan Earl, 68, 78,
 79, 83, 98, 102,
 112, 116.
 Marion, 69.
 Wheeler, Kezia, 3.
 Whelock, Olive, 25.
 Whitcomb, Lot, 30.
 Sarah, 30.
 White, Bryant, 31.
 Lucinda, 31.
 Peregrine, 116.
 Rachel, 31.
 Sarah, 116.
 Whiteman, Mary Ann, 87.
 Whitefield, Matthew, 34.
 Whiteford, Emma, 58.
 Whiting, Fannie, 15.
 Whitman, 107.
 Whitmarsh, Deborah, 19.
 Jacob, 90.
 John, 90.
 Mary, 63, 90.
 Whitney, Henry A., 14, 79.
 Whitten, Julia A., 65.
 Whittington, Sarah, 65.
 Wickham, Dorcas, 89.
 Wesley, 89.
 Wilcocke, Edward, 95.
 Joane, 95.
 Wilcox, Abigail, 24.
 Reuben, 24.
 Wilde, Grace, 87.
 Wilder, Everett, 113.
 Frank J., 79, 83.
 Isaiah, 101.
 Mary Esther, 113.
 Wilkinson, Margaret, 34.
 Willard, Jared, 25.
 Kathrine, 25.
 Willey, Jonathan, 67.
 Mary, 67.
 Williams, Alithea, 49.
 Charlotte James, 3.
 Lois, 49.
 Sarah K., 51.
 Samuel, 49.
 Willis, Estelle W., 59.
 Esther, 69.
 Keziah, 41.
 Wilson, John, 27.
 Leonard E., 38.
 Woodrow, 94, 113.
 Wise, Blanche, 91.
 Daniel P., 91.
 Grace B., 91, 109.
 Harold, 91.
 Howard P., 91.
 Paul T., 91.
 Roland, 91.
 Withington, Ann, 42.
 Hannah, 42.
 Witt, Martha, 44.
 Wolcott, Elizabeth G., 19.
 Wood, Edith Lucy, 57.
 Esther, 25.
 Elizabeth, 31.
 John, 31.
 John B., 57.
 Lucy, 57.
 Nathaniel, 47.
 Russell, 25.
 Sarah, 31.
 William, 47.
 Woodkins, Elizabeth, 24.
 Samuel, 24.
 Woodson, Agnes, 36.
 Caroline Matilda,
 36.
 Charles, 36.
 John, 36.
 Susannah, 36.
 Woodruff, Lucy, 24.
 Woodward, Lydia Carroll, 20.
 Wool, General, 119.
 Yates, Mary E., 58.
 Yerxa, Cobb, Bates &, 73, 80.
 Yoho, Albert, 72.
 Benjamin, 72.
 Elizabeth, 72.
 Isabelle, 72.
 Jacob, 72.
 James, 72.
 Jane, 71, 83.
 Malinda, 72.
 Martha, 72.
 Reuben, 72.
 York, Sarah, 71.
 William, 71.
 Young, Jane B., 116.
 Mary, 41.
 Reuben, 116.
 Sarah, 116.
 Thomas, 116.

INDEX OF LOCALITIES

Africa, 5, 107, 118.
 Cape Town, 107.
 Natal, 107.
 Zululand, 107.
 America, 107.
 Asia, Ceylon, 65.
 Arkansas, 3, 36, 54.
 Arkadelphia, 92.
 California, 3, 54, 106.
 Berkeley, 2, 56, 87.
 Linden, 15.
 Los Angeles, 21, 117.
 Panama Exposition, 53.
 San Francisco, 14, 23, 53, 78,
 88, 89.
 Canada, 53, 54, 104.
 Toronto, 79.
 Winnipeg, 38.
 Carolinas, 104.
 China, 107.
 Colorado, 3, 54.
 Colorado Springs, 63.
 Denver, 15.
 Connecticut, 3, 29, 41, 54.
 Avon, 24.
 Belle Island, 15.
 Bloomfield, 24.
 Bolton, 24.
 Bridgewater, 15, 23.
 Bristol, 66, 80.
 Canterbury, 56.
 Centerbrook, 68.
 Chatham, 24.
 Cohabit, 25.

Colchester, 24.
 Cornwall, 24.
 Danielson, 20.
 Darien, 24, 25.
 Durham, 43.
 East Granby, 42.
 East Haddam, 25, 32, 67.
 East Hampton, 24, 67.
 East Haven, 30.
 East Lyme, 32.
 East Thompson, 11.
 Easton, 24.
 Fairfield, 87.
 Griswold, 24.
 Groton, 32.
 Haddam, 24, 25, 32, 38, 42, 43, 67, 68, 83, 114.
 Hartford, 3, 6, 16, 26, 32, 38, 42, 52, 66, 78, 90, 102, 116.
 Hartland, 2, 16, 24, 43.
 Kent, 24.
 Killingsworth, 24.
 Lisbon, 25.
 Lyme, 24, 25, 32.
 Middlesex, 24.
 Middletown, 25, 62, 67, 114.
 Mohegan, 111.
 New Boston, 5.
 New Canaan, 24.
 New Hartford, 66.
 New Haven, 90, 102.
 New London, 67, 114.
 Norwalk, 24, 25.
 Norwich, 44, 90.
 Plymouth, 66.
 Portland, 24.
 Preston, 64.
 Putnam, 20.
 Redding, 24.
 Saybrook, 24, 25, 42.
 Simsbury, 42.
 Stamford, 24, 80.
 Thompson, 11, 19, 20, 24, 51.
 Torrington, 25.
 Union, 24.
 Wallingford, 24, 25, 30.
 Warrick, 24.
 Waterbury, 24, 54.
 Westbrook, 24.
 West Hartland, 2.
 Wilton, 24.
 Winchester, 25.
 Woodbridge, 43.
 Yale College, 20, 83.
 District of Columbia, 54.
 Washington, 3, 92, 107, 118.
 England, 3, 15, 26, 58, 63, 68.
 Apuldore, 94.
 Ashby-de-la-Zouche, 75, 77.
 Ashford, 95.
 Aydon, 75.
 Battle, 94.
 Bebside, 34.
 Bedlington, 34, 74.
 Biddenden, 62, 114.
 Bilsington, 93.
 Bocking, 35.
 Borham, 93.
 Boston, 34.
 Braintree, 35.
 Brighton, 87.
 Camberwell, 94.
 Canterbury, 93.
 Cortehome, 94.
 Dajehnwail, 93.
 Denton, 76.
 Derby, 74, 75, 77.
 Dover, 92.
 Dryng Draeve, 94.
 Dungeness, 28.
 Durham, 34, 74, 75, 76.
 East Anglia, 60.
 Essex, 35.
 Foston, 77.
 Goodwin Sands, 92.
 Gothorsley House, 76.
 Halliwell, 34.
 Hampshire, 74.
 Harrow School, 83.
 Heptrebrege, 94.
 Hertfordshire, 74, 75.
 Hingham, 60.
 Ivychurch, 94.
 Kelsterton, 82.
 Kent, 28, 62, 74, 92, 94, 114.
 Leicester, 74, 75, 77.
 Lincolnshire, 34, 43, 74, 76.
 Little Chester, 75, 77.
 Liverpool, 75, 76.
 London, 27, 28, 56, 76, 94, 95.
 Lydd, 15, 22, 23, 27, 28, 35, 42, 44, 46, 53, 59, 62, 66, 74, 80, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 102, 103, 109, 114, 119.
 Manydown Park, 82.
 Milbourne, 34, 74, 76.
 Morpath, 34.
 Mulgrave Place, 77.
 Newcastle, 34.
 New Romney, 96.
 Norfolk, 60, 74, 76.
 Northumberland Co., 34, 54, 74, 76.
 Numby, 76.
 Orvington Hall, 34.
 Oxford, 28.
 Parisfeld, 94.
 Plymouth, 77.
 Puckington, 75.
 Romney Marsh, 103.
 Rutterby, 34.
 Rye, 93.
 Saltwood, 42.
 Somerset, 75.
 Southmedys, 93.
 Stourbridge, 76.
 Sussex, 76, 92.
 Thanet, 92.
 Walsingham, 75, 76.
 Wellingore, 43.
 Westbroke, 93.
 Wheathampstead, 75.
 Worcester, 74, 76.
 York, 34.
 Yorkshire, 74, 75, 76, 77.
 Florida, 25, 53, 54.
 St. Petersburg, 23, 78, 109.
 France, Bordeaux, 30.
 Georgia, 22, 54.
 Andersonville, 16.
 Macon, 16, 51, 58, 65.
 La Grange, 51, 58.
 Oglethorpe University, 51.
 Savannah, 30.
 Greece, Athens, 64.
 Holland, Leyden, 64.
 Illinois, 3, 22, 54, 118.
 Abingdon, 51.
 Bloomington, 43, 51, 64, 65.
 Chicago, 36, 49, 57, 66.
 China, 41.
 East St. Louis, 37, 46.
 Evanston, 20.
 Griggsville, 48, 51, 64, 65.
 Macoupin County, 44.
 Maysville, 51, 58, 64.
 Normal, 51, 58, 64, 65.
 North Western University, 57.
 Norwood, 51, 64.
 Prairie City, 65.
 Prairieville, 51.
 Princeville, 65.
 Roodhouse, 117.
 Saybrook, 118.
 White Hall, 117.
 Indiana, 3, 54, 70, 71.
 Fayette County, 36.
 Indianapolis, 36, 118.
 Richmond, 87, 90, 109.
 Warsaw, 70, 71.
 Iowa, 3, 26, 54, 71, 88.
 Burlington, 65.
 Forest City, 37.
 Guthrie Center, 71, 83.
 Lansing, 50.
 Monticello, 15, 16, 23.
 Sioux City, 78.
 Wayne, 16.
 Ireland, 68.
 Antrim County, 41.
 Eddy Island, 84.
 Galway Bay, 84.
 Idaho, Rigby, 110.
 Kansas, 3, 70, 83, 106.
 Ellsworth, 63.
 Glasco, 15.
 Manhattan, 32.
 Osage City, 88.
 Kentucky, 63.
 Democrat, 111, 116.
 Falmouth, 88.
 Letcher County, 94, 111, 116.
 Newport, 116.
 Whitesburg, 94.
 Louisiana, 3.
 New Orleans, 3, 57.
 Port Hudson, 73.
 Maryland, 3, 54.
 Baltimore, 3.
 Bladensburg, 3.
 Maine, 1, 3, 22, 23, 29, 47, 54, 66, 114.
 Bates College, 109.
 Bath, 37.
 Belfast, 58.

Cape Elizabeth, 29.
 Casca Bay, 29.
 Chebeague, 4.
 Lewiston, 37, 92.
 Lower New Harbor Island, 29.
 Minot, 8.
 North Yarmouth, 29.
 Oakland, 92.
 Portland, 38, 61, 62.
 Strong, 110.
 Turner, 58.
 Waterville, 15.
 Massachusetts, 3, 26, 30, 39,
 53, 54, 106, 108.
 Abington, 1, 3, 8, 9, 10, 15, 29,
 42, 78.
 Accord, 118.
 Allston, 27.
 Andover, 5, 98.
 Andover Seminary, 62, 106.
 Arlington, 78, 118.
 Ashburnham, 56.
 Ashfield, 15.
 Athol, 25, 37, 44.
 Attleboro, 4, 11, 19, 38, 118.
 Barnstable, 11, 47.
 Beachmont, 118.
 Beechwood, 6, 11, 27, 30, 59,
 63.
 Bellingham, 11, 14, 19, 63, 79.
 Blackstone, 13.
 Blandford, 118.
 Braintree, 4, 15, 60, 79, 80, 86,
 87, 118.
 Bridgewater, 9, 25, 42.
 Brockton, 4, 91.
 Brookfield, 6.
 Brookline, 15, 27, 73, 80, 91,
 118.
 Boston, 3, 4, 6, 11, 17, 19, 20,
 21, 26, 30, 34, 37, 38, 39,
 46, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63,
 68, 73, 78, 79, 80, 85, 87,
 91, 98, 100, 104, 107, 108,
 111, 113.
 Bunker Hill, 15, 16, 23, 27.
 Cambridge, 5, 15, 27, 38, 46,
 63, 64, 79, 80, 86, 87, 98,
 102, 110, 111, 116, 118.
 Canton, 38, 53.
 Charlestown, 6, 11, 16, 23, 25,
 26, 27, 38, 52, 65, 66, 78,
 80, 90, 102, 116.
 Charlton, 11.
 Chelmsford, 18, 34, 56.
 Chelsea, 79.
 Chesterfield, 21, 32, 78.
 Chestnut Hill, 64.
 Chicopee, 57.
 Cohasset, 4, 5, 7, 11, 19, 21,
 22, 27, 29, 30, 33, 39, 46,
 59, 62, 65, 79, 80, 82, 91,
 94, 98, 104, 108, 117, 118.
 Cold Brook, 114.
 Concord, 34, 54, 64.
 Cummington, 1, 8, 10, 15, 19,
 29, 32, 42, 90, 118.
 Dedham, 62, 73.
 Dorchester, 15, 37, 42, 65, 78,
 80, 96, 113.
 Dudley, 4, 11, 15, 19, 62, 65.
 Duxbury, 15.
 East Boston, 5.
 East Bridgewater, 3, 91.
 East Milton, 91, 109.
 East Webster, 11.
 East Weymouth, 65, 66, 80, 86,
 99, 100, 101.
 Essex County, 29.
 Falmouth, 62.
 Fitchburg, 107.
 Gloucester, 111, 116.
 Granby, 50, 51, 57.
 Granville, 24.
 Hanover, 15, 23, 39, 65, 74, 80,
 114.
 Harvard College, 8, 20, 27, 62,
 63, 64.
 Haverhill, 50.
 Hingham, 10, 11, 15, 16, 17, 19,
 23, 44, 46, 49, 59, 60, 62,
 63, 65, 66, 67, 78, 79, 80,
 96, 99, 100, 101, 104, 114.
 Jamaica Plain, 80.
 Leyden, 44.
 Malden, 91.
 Mansfield, 38.
 Medford, 79.
 Mendon, 25, 59, 63.
 Middleboro, 2, 4, 25, 47, 48, 49,
 55, 57, 64, 83, 87.
 Middlefield, 41.
 Middlesex County, 29, 56.
 Milford, 25.
 Millville, 13.
 Milton, 85.
 Minot, 45.
 Minot Light, 115.
 Mount Holyoke, 106.
 Muddy River, 17.
 Natick, 27, 57, 79, 118.
 Newton, 15, 50, 118.
 Newton Center, 86.
 Newton Highlands, 78, 86, 118.
 Newtonville, 62.
 Norfolk County, 29.
 North Abington, 66.
 Northampton, 62, 63, 118.
 Northboro, 62.
 Northbridge, 62.
 North Bridgewater, 91.
 North Cambridge, 38.
 North Scituate, 4, 11, 39, 45,
 46, 53, 59, 113.
 Northville, 9.
 North Weymouth, 82, 100, 101.
 Norwell, 114.
 Norwood, 79.
 Oakham, 42.
 Pittsfield, 38.
 Plainfield, 1.
 Plymouth, 9, 53.
 Plymouth County, 29, 104, 114.
 Plympton, 47.
 Pullen Point Neck, 17.
 Quincy, 46, 58, 78, 79, 80, 87,
 90, 97, 98, 103, 110, 111.
 Randolph, 63.
 Rockland, 66.
 Rockport, 116.
 Roxbury, 47, 86, 118.
 Salem, 15, 102, 116.
 Satuit, 114.
 Scituate, 7, 8, 11, 22, 27, 29,
 45, 52, 62, 67, 82, 108, 111,
 112, 113, 114, 115.
 Scituate Harbor, 45, 15, 116.
 Scituate Light, 115.
 Scotland, 104.
 Seteaat, 114.
 Sharon, 59.
 Sherburn, 44.
 Somerville, 80.
 South Abington, 8, 73.
 South Braintree, 4, 6, 16, 26,
 38, 52, 66, 78, 79, 85, 109,
 111.
 Southbridge, 11, 118.
 South Hanover, 39, 53.
 South Hingham, 15.
 South Milford, 63.
 South Royalston, 57, 111, 118.
 South Weymouth, 6, 7, 16, 26,
 33, 38, 43, 52, 53, 65, 66,
 78, 79, 80, 90, 102, 109,
 116, 118.
 Springfield, 16, 20, 26, 38, 52,
 66, 78, 90, 102, 116.
 Spencer, 6.
 Suffolk County, 29.
 Sutton, 25.
 Taunton, 37.
 Templeton, 25, 44.
 Thatcher's Island, 27.
 Uxbridge, 13.
 Walpole, 13.
 Waltham, 56, 58.
 Wareham, 46, 48, 79, 80, 87.
 Webster, 19, 20, 65, 102.
 Webster Lake, 11, 19.
 Wellesley College, 62, 98.
 Westboro, 62.
 West Bridgewater, 91.
 Westdale, 4.
 Westfield, 37, 57, 102, 114, 118.
 Westford, 34, 56.
 West Granville, 37.
 West Hanover, 4.
 Weymouth, 3, 4, 8, 15, 17, 19,
 33, 35, 42, 47, 53, 54, 63,
 65, 73, 78, 80, 85, 86, 87,
 90, 91, 96, 100, 112, 117.
 Weymouth Heights, 79, 82.
 Weymouth Landing, 99.
 Whitman, 1, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 12,
 15, 27, 42, 65, 73, 86, 37,
 118.
 Wilbraham Academy, 65.
 Williston Seminary, 20.
 Winchendon, 104.
 Winthrop, 3.
 Wollaston, 86, 111.
 Wood's Hole, 87.
 Worcester, 86, 102.
 Worcester County, 29.
 Wrentham, 38.
 Yarmouth, 38.

Michigan, 3, 39, 44, 53, 54, 71, 106.
 Battle Creek, 38.
 Detroit, 38, 42, 43, 54, 56, 57, 86, 102, 116.
 Dorr, 112.
 Grand Ledge, 90.
 Grand Rapids, 112.
 Jackson, 38.
 Litchfield, 78, 80.
 Norton, 59.
 Traverse City, 4.
 University of Michigan, 57.
 West Branch, 41.
 Minnesota, 3, 54.
 Duluth, 109, 112.
 Minneapolis, 111.
 Mississippi, 3, 54.
 Champion Hills, 72.
 Coffeerville, 4.
 Houston, 25, 116.
 Vicksburg, 72, 118.
 Missouri, 3, 22, 36, 54.
 Kansas City, 15.
 Lathrop, 51, 64.
 Louisiana, 57.
 Plattsburg, 51.
 St. Louis, 59, 87, 90, 109, 110.
 Thayer, 4.
 Nebraska, 53, 54.
 Bennington, 86, 117.
 Cass County, 71.
 Douglas County, 86, 117.
 New Brunswick,
 Hampton, 66.
 Kings County, 66.
 New England, 26.
 New Hampshire, 1, 3, 29, 54.
 Barrington, 85.
 Charleston, 104.
 Concord, 39, 59.
 Contoocook, 87.
 Dartmouth College, 48, 50.
 Dover, 85.
 Durham, 65.
 Hollis, 118.
 Jaffrey, 56.
 New Ipswich, 56.
 Somersworth, 15, 110.
 Vernon, 43.
 New Jersey, 3, 25, 26, 37, 52, 54.
 Atlantic City, 65.
 Elizabethtown, 69.
 Gloucester County, 69.
 Haddonfield, 69.
 Hanover, 52, 68, 69, 83.
 Morris County, 52, 68.
 Morristown, 52, 69, 70.
 Newark, 78, 102.
 Newton Creek, 68.
 Passaic, 58.
 Plainfield, 59.
 Rockaway Parish, 70.
 Tyndall's Run, 69.
 Woodbury, 102.
 New York, 3, 25, 53, 54.
 New York City, 3, 4, 15, 23, 27, 37, 63, 79, 80, 90, 92, 98, 102, 116.
 Auburn, 50.
 Ballston Spa, 30.
 Binghamton, 50, 118.
 Brooklyn, 63, 90, 111.
 Buffalo, 40, 79.
 Canandaigua, 27, 86, 116.
 Cape Vincent, 44.
 Cazenovia, 118.
 Chautauqua County, 78.
 Cherry Creek, 117.
 Clifton Springs, 102.
 Cornell University, 43.
 Crown Point, 48.
 Delaware County, 16.
 Ellington, 78.
 Flushing, 90, 91, 109.
 Fort Covington, 50.
 Fort Plain, 6, 46, 80, 83, 102.
 Fulton County, 16.
 Gloversville, 118.
 Hanover, 49.
 Hemlock, 116.
 Hempstead, 37, 69, 114.
 Hopkinton, 49.
 Huntington, 42.
 Ithaca, 43.
 Jeddo, 43.
 Johnstown, 46, 80, 102.
 Livingston County, 118.
 Lockport, 3.
 Long Island, 37, 42.
 Ludlowville, 43.
 Macedon, 42.
 Malone, 48, 49, 50.
 Medina, 43, 118.
 Middleport, 42.
 Mount Lebanon, 84.
 Newcastle, 15.
 New Lebanon, 25, 44.
 Niagara County, 43.
 Onondaga County, 78.
 Oppenheim, 16.
 Orleans County, 42, 43.
 Oswego, 78.
 Palmyra, 42, 43.
 Pelham, 118.
 Petersburg, 15.
 Pompey, 78.
 Potsdam, 50, 56.
 Rhinebeck, 96.
 Ridgeway, 42, 43.
 Rochester, 27, 50, 86.
 Royalton, 43.
 Rushville, 118.
 Saratoga, 64.
 Shelby, 43.
 Silver Creek, 78.
 Smithtown, 42.
 Springwater Valley, 118.
 Syracuse, 30, 46.
 Troy, 38.
 Watertown, 30.
 Watervliet, 44.
 North Carolina, 25.
 Bentonville, 112.
 Ohio, 3, 4, 22, 25, 39, 54.
 Akron, 59, 60, 116.
 Ashtabula, 112, 118.
 Austinburg, 6, 16, 26, 38, 46, 52, 66, 80.
 Bascom, 112.
 Batesville, 70.
 Bellefontaine, 116.
 Belmont County, 70.
 Belpre, 65.
 Berkey, 32.
 Buffalo, 89.
 Dyesville, 88, 89.
 Caldwell, 4, 16, 26, 88, 89.
 Cambridge, 83.
 Captina Creek, 70.
 Carlisle, 83.
 Carrollton, 88.
 Center, 89.
 Champaign County, 39.
 Chester, 112.
 Cincinnati, 46, 63.
 Cleveland, 15, 57, 65, 86, 110, 118.
 Dayton, 88.
 Enoch, 88.
 Fairport Harbor, 78, 90, 92, 98, 102, 116.
 Fayette, 32.
 Fostoria, 78, 112.
 Fredericksdale, 89.
 Geneva, 116.
 Guernsey County, 70.
 Jefferson, 116.
 Kinsman, 118.
 Leesburg, 86.
 Logan County, 118.
 Lucas County, 32.
 Madison, 21.
 Monroe County, 52.
 Mt. Ephraim, 89.
 Newburg, 110.
 New Lyme, 112.
 Noble County, 26, 52, 69, 88, 89.
 Painesville, 37.
 Pierpont, 15.
 Pleasant City, 89.
 Portsmouth, 111.
 Richfield, 32, 44.
 Rising Sun, 25.
 Rocky River, 79.
 Sarahsville, 70, 88.
 Saybrook, 15, 38.
 Seville, 111.
 Soakum, 89.
 Stock, 71.
 Union, 52.
 Urbana, 39.
 West Mansfield, 118.
 Whigville, 89.
 Zanesville, 89.
 Oklahoma, 26.
 Oregon, 3, 5, 22, 54, 107.
 Forest Grove, 78, 80.
 Gaston, 116.
 Portland, 83.
 Pennsylvania, 3, 54, 106.
 Brandywine, 114.
 Erie, 78.
 Fayette County, 26.

Hickory, 89.
 McKean, 112.
 Philadelphia, 21, 38, 63.
 Titusville, 50.
 University of Penn., 64.
 Washington, 111.
 Washington County, 52, 70.
 Porto Rico.
 San Juan, 116.
 Rhode Island, 3, 29, 30, 44,
 47, 54, 87.
 Bristol, 48.
 Centerville, 118.
 Coventry, 38.
 Exeter, 111.
 Greenwich, 26.
 Providence, 13, 14, 23.
 Scituate, 92.
 Sandwich Islands.
 Honolulu, 5, 107.
 Scotland, 15, 104.
 South America.
 Peru, 50.
 South Carolina, 3, 54.
 Barnwell, 7, 98, 102, 116.
 Charleston, 114.
 South Dakota.
 Stamford, 15, 16.
 Tennessee, 3, 44, 54.
 Bradley County, 117, 119.
 Calhoun, 119.
 Chattanooga, 3, 91, 117, 119.
 Cleveland, 119.
 Hamblen County, 44.
 Jefferson County, 44.
 Knoxville, 117.
 Memphis, 14.
 Pikeville, 117.
 Tasso, 91, 117.
 Witt's Foundry, 44.
 Texas, 3, 54, 92.
 Fort Worth, 36.
 Turkey.
 Roberts College, 66.
 Virginia, 3, 26, 54.
 Albermarle County, 36.
 Amelia County, 36, 37.
 Bedford County, 36.
 Buckingham County, 36.
 Catfish Camp, 52, 70.
 Drinkwater, 37.
 Fairfax County, 36.
 Fauquier County, 37.
 Greenwood, 37.
 Halifax County, 36, 37.
 Hall's Creek, 36.
 Henrico County, 36.
 James City, 36.
 Middleton, 36.
 Nansemond County, 30.
 National Soldiers Home, 83.
 New Kent, 36.
 Northam Parish, 37.
 Northumberland County, 36.
 Pittsylvania County, 36.
 Richmond County, 37.
 Royal Forest Park, 36.
 Skimeno, 36.
 Spotsylvania County, 36.
 Stafford County, 36.
 William and Mary College,
 37.
 Williamsburg, 3, 4.
 York County, 36.
 Vermont, 1, 3, 22, 29, 53, 54,
 56, 108.
 Bennington, 7, 29, 82.
 Bennington County, 44.
 Berlin, 51, 58.
 Black River Falls, 104.
 Braintree, 40.
 Brandon, 59.
 Bristol, 41.
 Brookfield, 40, 49, 51, 58.
 Burlington, 37, 53, 58.
 Colchester, 40, 41.
 Derby, 47, 48, 57.
 East Randolph, 64.
 Essex, 40, 41, 54.
 Eureka, 104.
 Fairhaven, 48.
 Glover, 51.
 Hartland, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51,
 64, 65.
 Hinesburg, 40.
 Irasburg, 49, 57.
 Jericho, 49, 41.
 Manchester, 48.
 Middlebury, 49, 62.
 Middlebury College, 62.
 Milton, 40.
 Monkton, 110.
 Newbury, 58, 106.
 Newfane, 106.
 Northfield, 41, 49.
 Norwich, 58.
 Orwell, 47.
 Pownal, 118.
 Randolph, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51,
 56, 64.
 Richmond, 40.
 Royalton, 51, 58.
 St. Albans, 63.
 St. Johnsbury, 57.
 Shaftsbury, 26.
 Springfield, 5, 52, 78, 82, 98,
 102, 104, 106, 108.
 University of Vermont, 57.
 Vergennes, 40, 41.
 Waitsfield, 48, 51, 56, 61.
 West Brattleboro, 5, 107.
 West Fairlee, 64.
 Westford, 40, 41.
 Williamstown, 41, 49.
 Windsor, 49, 51.
 Woodford, 44.
 Woodstock, 49.
 Wales, 26.
 Washington, 3, 22, 51.
 Prosser, 39, 59.
 Seattle, 37.
 Wisconsin, 3, 54.
 Beloit, 102.
 La Crosse, 60, 80.
 Madison, 65.



